

**A manual of most experienced, excellent and profitable secrets appertaining to physick and chirurgery ... with the physicians helps attending the chirurgians salvatory for such accidents as endanger life ... Together with ... reciepts, and salves of ... Frances Duches [sic] of Richmond and Lenox ... / By O. Wood, A. Read, J. Johnson, S.I. [i.e. John Stafford the bookseller], B.S. [i.e. Stephen Bradwell].**

### **Contributors**

Wood, Owen, active 1639  
Frances, Duchess of Richmond and Lenox.  
Read, A.  
Johnson, J.  
Stafford, John (Bookseller)  
Bradwell, Stephen

### **Publication/Creation**

London : J. Stafford, 1662.

### **Persistent URL**

<https://wellcomecollection.org/works/rgusv9z8>

### **License and attribution**

This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.



Wellcome Collection  
183 Euston Road  
London NW1 2BE UK  
T +44 (0)20 7611 8722  
E [library@wellcomecollection.org](mailto:library@wellcomecollection.org)  
<https://wellcomecollection.org>















53417/9

53417/9

WOOD



A  
MANVALL  
OF MOST  
Experienced, Excellent and Pro-  
fitable SECRETS

Appertaining to  
PHYSICK and CHIRVGERY:  
For all those Diseases that are most  
Predominant and Dangerous (curable  
by Art) in the Body of Man, as by  
the TABLES appears.

ALSO

The Iudgement of Urines and Pulse;  
WITH THE  
*Physicians Helps* attending the *Chirurgians*  
*Salvatory* for such Accidents as  
endanger LIFE:

By which, all those that live far from *Physi-  
cians* and *Chirurgians* may happily be preserved.

TOGETHER

With some admirable Receipts, and Salves of the  
Illustrious Princess *Frances* Duches of *Richmond*  
and *Lenox*, never before communicated  
to the Publick.

By { *O. wood.* } *S. I.* } Professors in Physick and  
{ *A. Read* } }  
{ *J. Johnson.* } *B. S.* } Chirurgery,

The sixth Edition Corrected and Enlarged.

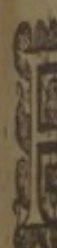
London, Printed for *John Stafford*, at the  
George at Fleet bridge, 1662.



30905



111  
111



sick  
to p  
of b  
bac  
and  
to l  
some  
quar  
in t  
diem  
how  
mig  
haz





## Curteous Reader.

**F**inding this Epitome  
of excellent experien-  
ced Secrets of Phy-  
sick and Chirurgery commended  
to publick view for the benefit  
of both professors, under the  
hand of that famous Dr. Alex-  
ander Read; I applyed my self  
to the perusall of it, and finding  
some grosse mistakes both in the  
quantities of the Doses, as also  
in the true names of the ingre-  
dients, and seriously considering  
how prejudicious the error  
might be to those which might  
have occasion to use these medi-  
cines,

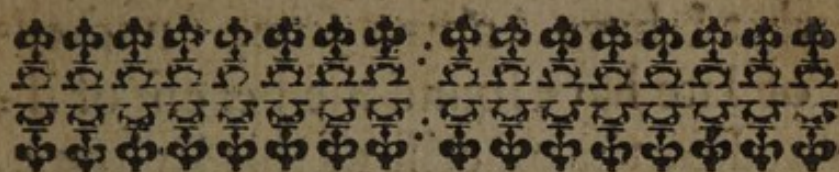


## Reader.

cines, with expectation of health by the: I earnestly importuned a friend of mine, an eminent professor in Physick, to undertake the perusall of the whole Booke, who hath purged it from those former imperfections it was much before blemished with, and hath rendered this 5<sup>th</sup>. Edition more full and perfect, by some Additions of collected Receipts gathered out of the practised experiences, of many able & prosperous Physicians, hoping that what was intended by me for your safety, shall be candidly and thankfully accepted from him that is studious of your health.

THE





## *The Epistle to the Reader.*

**D**ISCREET Ladies, Gentlewomen, and others; this small Epitome of *Physick* and *Chirurgery*, being most usefull, excellent and necessary for all people, as well *Rich* as *Poor*, it being such a precious Jewell, and gathered by Doctor Owen Wood, and after recommended by that worthy and learned Man Doctor Read, that writ so many things of *Physick* and *Chirurgery*, and it having his approbation and judgement; likewise since by Doctor Johnson, and by two other professors in *Physick*, I could not let it lye in obscurity; and the rather I put it abroad, because



## To the Reader.

that I have known some hundreds of late have found the benefit of it; and by the practise of this Epitome, I know a skilfull Gentlewoman hath with Gods blessing, *preserved* and *recovered* many a *sick* and *diseased* Body. And as in all civill and well ordered *Common-wealths*, even where best *Schools* of *Learning* and famous *Universities* are, you shall finde published not only methodicall Discourses concerning the curation of infirmities of the Body of Man: but Treatises also containing parable *Medicaments*, which any one who is endued but with a mean judgement, may apply to himself, whereas neither *Physician* nor *Apothecary* can be had, or is near at hand.

Great plenty of such *Books* are published in the *English* tongue; for we delight in uttering of of *Pamphlets*, promising the revelation of  
secrets



## To the Reader.

secrets in *Physick*, which prove nothing else but triviall toys. Many times we are reasonably ill stored with such stuffe of late, which emboldeneth no small number of bold *Knaves* and impudent *Queans* to meddle with the practise of *Physick*, to the utter ruine of no small number of improvident persons who commit themselves to the Skil and Cure of such unworthy persons. That this is a truth, the manifold complaints which come to the *Physicians Colledge*, when the *Fellows* sit, do make good. So that it might seem requisite rather to suppress most of these *Treatises*, then to publish any more of this kinde. But this *Book* is priviledged to be Printed, and to come abroad, if you respect the *Method* or *Matter*.

The *Remedies* may easily be found out, the Diseases being set down in the first Table.

The



## To the Reader.

The *Remedies* are not to be reject-  
ed; but seem to have been set down  
by one who was no stranger in the  
practise of *Physick*. And likewise the  
helps for Accidents in the second  
Table.

The *Stationer* is not willing to  
keep the *Treatise* within his private  
walls, but to present it to the  
publick view and censure. He only  
desireth that his good intention, and  
purpose to further the publick good,  
may be taken in good part of those  
who have not too censuring Spirits:  
and he hath found the favourable  
acceptance of this *Treatise*; therefore  
he will not spare to publish Books of  
the like Subject as they come to his  
hands, if they shall be thought wor-  
thy. For *Quis nisi mentis inops*  
*oblatum respuit aurum?* what fool will  
refuse Gold if it be offered? (Reader)  
here is that is more worth then Gold,  
*Diamonds, Rubies, or any Precious*  
*Stones;*



## To the Reader.

*Stones*; for here is the *Jewell* of *Health* when thou wantest it, here is *strengthening* to old *Age*, here is comfort when thou beest in *Torments*, and here is *rest* and *ease* for thy *Grief* and *Pains* when thou art cast down. And more, here be such helps for *Suddain Accidents* as do indanger *Life*, thou mayest be here by this thy own *Doctor*, thy own *Apothecary*, and thy own *Chirurgian*; for if thou beest in *pain*, and full of *diseases* *hourely Day* and *Night*, and canst have no earthly comforts of health or joy, thou wouldest think it a hell to live so without *ease*, *health*, *strength* or *abilities* of *Body*, which with Gods blessing here are to be got for a small sum of money, only adding a little Labour to prepare it, and thy *care* and *paines* to practise, and the Lord, if thou prayest to him, will give his blessing, as thou mayest see in the sale of this small Tract  
by



## To the Reader.

by *Printing five Impressions* in lesse  
then foure years, and by the Appro-  
bation these *Doctors* in *Physick*, and  
by the well liking and acceptation  
of many thousands of good people  
which have received good by the  
same, to whom and all others, it is  
recommended and approved by  
these following,

{ Owen Wood,  
Alexander Read,  
John Johnson,  
Steven Bradwell : }

Also by a skilfull Gentlewo-  
man,

I. S





## To the Reader.

*Ingenious Reader,*

**I** Doe not here present thee with  
an *idle story*, but with the *choicest*  
*secrets* that our later times have  
afforded ; they have formerly been  
preserved as so many Jewels of  
great value by the most virtuous  
Dutchesse of *Lenox* : since whose  
decease severall eminent and able  
Doctors have both approved, and  
(for the good of the Republick ) re-  
commended it to the Presse, that so  
the whole Nation may have the  
benefit of it. I confesse that these  
times afford many choice and ex-  
cellent pieces ; but I am confident  
( I speak it with respect to all ) that  
there hath been none published of a

A 3

more



*To the Reader.*

more plainer, and excellent method than this ; neither is it unknown what rare and excellent cures the Dutchesse in her life-time performed by it ; since whose decease, it was perused and methodized by those famous Doctors, *Dr. Owen Wood*, *Dr. Read*, and *Dr. Johnson*, whose approbation, without any further testimony is sufficient to bespeak it excellent : I shall therefore present it to the world, desiring that the Infirm may receive the benefit, and give God the glory.

---





*An Advertisement to the*  
R E A D E R.

**I**N this whole Treatise, the Quantities of the Inward Medicines must be ballanced with the Age and Strength of the Patient. For the Doses that I have set down are intended for those that are in full ripeness of years, in the vigorous strength of their age. Those that are by age, or nature more tender or feeble, must take lesse quantities at a time, according to the difference of their Age and Strength.



¶

An

A

Arches

Arches

Arches

Arches

An Oil

An Oil

For an

Aphro

Argent

Aples

A fine

Aqua

Alia





## An Alphabetical Table of the Contents of this BOOK.

### A.

<b>A</b> ches in generall,	pag. 1
To cure old aches,	2
Aches in bones and joynts,	3
Aches or Lamenesse in members or joynts,	ibid.
Aches in any member,	ibid.
Another for the same,	4
An Oil cureth all aches in man or beast,	ibid.
An Unguent for ach, bruise or sprain,	ibid.
For an Ague fallen into the legs and swollen,	5
A spasmus or numnesse in joynts or else where,	ibid.
Argentum vivum to mortifie,	6
Apoplexy to cure,	ibid.
A salve for the Apoplexy,	7
Aqua composita, for head, memory and all diseases.	ibid.
*	Another



## The Contents.

<i>Another Aqua Compofita</i>	8
<i>Ague or Burning Feaver to cool,</i>	9
<i>Ague a medicine for the wrifts,</i>	ibid.
<i>Ague hot a cooling Julip.</i>	10
<i>Ague to heal in young and old,</i>	ibid.
<i>Aromaticum Rosatum his virtues,</i>	11
<i>Ague tertian the cure,</i>	12
<i>Ague a Julip,</i>	ibid.
<i>Ague tertian the cure,</i>	ibid.
<i>Ague tertian the cure,</i>	13
<i>Ach or Grief an Unguent</i>	ibid.
<i>Ague or sore in knee or joynt,</i>	14
<i>Ague of phlegm Diary or Quotidian,</i>	ibid.
<i>Pills for Phlegmatick Agues,</i>	15
<i>Poors cure for a Feaver,</i>	ibid.
<i>Ague Quartan of Melancholy,</i>	16
<i>Ague or Feaver quartan,</i>	17
<i>Ague tertian,</i>	ibid.
<i>Agues cure,</i>	18
<i>Agues a Glyster,</i>	ibid.
<i>Agues a Purge,</i>	ibid.
<i>For the Ague,</i>	19
<i>A medicine for the wrifts,</i>	20
<i>Ague coming from bloud,</i>	21

Back



# The Contents.

## B.

8  
9  
bid.  
10  
bid.  
11  
12  
bid.  
bid.  
13  
bid.  
14  
bid.  
15  
bid.  
16  
17  
bid.  
18  
bid.  
bid.  
19  
20  
21  
Back

<i>Back weak to comfort,</i>	22
<i>Back weak to restore,</i>	ibid.
<i>Belly and sides hardnesse,</i>	23
<i>Bloud to stanch,</i>	ibid.
<i>Another excellent one,</i>	24
<i>Bloud spitting to staunch,</i>	ibid.
<i>Bloud pissing to stay,</i>	ibid.
<i>Black and blew with a blow,</i>	25
<i>Bloud bruised to avoid,</i>	ibid.
<i>Breast swoln, to ripen, break and heal,</i>	ibid.
<i>Breast sore to break,</i>	26
<i>Bruise to cure,</i>	ibid.
<i>Burning or scalding to cure</i>	ibid.
<i>Another for the same,</i>	27
<i>An injection or lotion,</i>	28
<i>Bruises a plaister,</i>	ibid.
<i>Breasts to cleanse from flegme,</i>	ibid.
<i>Back and brain to purge,</i>	29
<i>Brains, nerves, sinews to cure,</i>	ibid.
<i>Breath stinking to cure,</i>	30
<i>Lozenges for a stinking Breath,</i>	ibid.
<i>Bones broken a plaister,</i>	31
<i>Bloud at nose to staunch,</i>	ibid.
<i>To skale a black mortified bone,</i>	ibid.
<i>Bruises to cure,</i>	32

\* 2

Bloudy



## Che Tontents.

Bloudy flux, or Gonorrhœa,	32
Burning or Scalding	33
Back paines to cure,	ibid.
To breath in a Consumption freely,	34
Bruise to cure and for the Stone.	ibid.
To draw a Blister,	35
To make China broath,	ibid.
Lady Bodleys balsam,	36
Knitting of Bones.	38

## C.

Canker in the brest,	38
Canker a plaister,	ibid.
Canker to take out,	39
Canker a Lotion,	ibid.
Canker in the privities,	40
Canker to cure,	ibid.
Canker in the body to cure,	41
Canker or sore eyes,	ibid.
Consumption to cure,	42
Consumption to cure,	43
Consumption a diet drink,	44
Cough of the Lungs to cure,	ibid.
Cough of tough flegme,	45
Cold horasnesse to help presen: ly	ibid.
Cough very old to cure,	46
Consumption to cure,	ibid.
	Colick



## The Contents.

32	Colick a present remedy,	46
33	Cough and Consumption,	47
bid.	Colick and Stone	49
34	Colick of Wind,	ibid.
bid.	Colick and Stones cure,	ibid.
35	Colicks cure,	ibid.
bid.	Cramps and Convulsions,	50
36	Cramp,	ibid.
38	Cods swollen to cure,	51
	Camphire healing water,	ibid.
	Cornes on the Toes,	ibid.
	Carbuncles to ripen.	52
38	Canker inward or outward,	ibid.
bid.	Cramp in arme or leg,	ibid.
39	Canker or pock in the body,	53
bid.	Chilblaines to cure,	ibid.
40	A Cordiall water for heart and braines,	ibid.
bid.	Courses to provoke,	54
41	Consumption,	ibid.
bid.	For Cancers or Sores,	55
42	For a Consumption,	56
43	For a Cough or Consumption,	ibid.
44	Lozenges for a Cold,	57
bid.	To stop blond spit, or coughed up,	58
45	To coole blond and Liver,	ibid.
bid.		
46		
bid.		
Colick		



## The Contents.

### D.

Deafnesse to cure,	59. 63
Diseases generall to cure,	60
Dropsie a purgation,	ibid.
Dropsie to cure,	61
Dropsie to cure,	62
Dropsie or any other disease to cure	ibid.
Dropsie to cure, a potion,	63. 66
A defensive for an Impostume or Inflammation in green wounds,	64
Dropsies, Pox, Consumption,	65
Diascordium to make,	ibid.
For Dropsie a diet drink,	67

### E.

Eyes red and watery,	67
Eyes dimme,	68
Egyptiacum to make,	ibid.
Emerods to cure,	69. 70
Eyes to preserve,	71
To clear the eyes inner medicines	72
Eyes that have pearls,	73
Another for pearls in the eye	74
Rare secrets for it,	75
For the eyes, virtue of Tormentill,	ibid.
Eyes to clear a water,	76
All griefes in the eyes to cure,	77
Eye water,	78
	<i>Excellent</i>



## The Contents.

Excellent medicine for sight.	78
For eyes inflammations	79
For a Pin and Web,	ibid.

### F.

Fallin <sup>g</sup> sickness the cure,	80.00
Feaver to prevent,	81
Flux of blood to stop,	ibid.
Flux or courses to bring down,	82
Bloudy flux to stay,	ibid.
Flux of blood, or Gonorrhea pills,	83
Fistula the whole cure,	ibid.
Fistula a vulnerary potion,	84
Fistula a plaister,	85
Fistula a lotion,	ibid.
Fistula in the corner of the eye,	87
Fistula or sore mouth a lotion,	88
Face heat,	ibid.
Face to cleanse,	89
Face moles to take away,	90
Face heat by humours flowing,	92
Face red and pimpled,	ibid.
Flux to stop,	93
Fistula tents,	93.95
Flesh to eat away,	94
Fractures or bruises,	ibid.
Fistula powder,	ibid.
	Fire



## The Contents.

Fire wild, or St. Anthonies fire,	95
Fistula a potion,	96
Falling sicknesse the cure,	ibid.
Fistula a Tent	ibid.
Flesh dead to eat away,	97
Fistula an excellent potion,	ibid.
For a Thrush in a childs mouth,	98
Festred sores or Cankers,	ibid.
Fretting sores a Cure,	99
Flesh proud to take away,	ibid.
Face to clear from pimples,	99. 100.

### G.

Gout a medicine,	100. 101. 108
Gonorrhoea,	102. 103. 106
Green sicknesse the cure,	104. 105
Glysters to loose and fasten,	107
Glysters for the winde Collick,	ibid.
A gargarisme for a sore mouth,	108.
Gout my Lady Dennyes medicine,	109
Another,	ibid.

### H.

Head ache of rheum,	110. 111
Head beating or noyse to purge,	111
Head a gargarisme,	112
	Humours



## The Contents.

Humours from any place settled,	112
Hair to bring again,	113
Hair to cause to fall away,	ibid.
For all diseases in the head,	ibid.
Hearing lost to renew,	114
Heat in the body or liver,	ibid.
Dianthos the vertues thereof,	115
Head megrim the cure,	116
Heat or Feaver to cure, a Julip,	ibid.
Humours to stay,	ibid.
Hemoroids a plaster to cure them,	117
Head paines old to cure,	ibid.
Hurts in the skull,	ibid.
Head megrim pain or winde,	ibid.
Head rheumatick,	118
For Heat,	118. 119
Afore Head to cure,	120
Hipocras to make,	132
Humours to know by the Spittle,	307

### I.

Faundies yellow	120
Joynts nummed or Palsy,	122
Joynt ache the cure,	122. 123
Joynts grieved a bath,	123
A potion for the same,	ibid.
Joynt numnesse and aches,	124
* 5	Joynt



## The Contents.

Joint ache a medicine,	125. 131
Joint ache or swelling,	126
Joint or Gout swolne,	127
Joint ache or Sciatica an unguent,	128
Shrunk sinews or ache in them,	ibid.
Impostume in the head,	129
Impostume outward to heal,	ibid.
Impostume to bring to suppuration,	130
Impostume to destroy,	ibid.
Impostume to draw,	131
Incarnative to cover a bone,	132
Itch to kill,	133
Incision to make by a blister,	ibid.
Issues to stop	134
Impostume at the eares,	ibid.
Incision to make	ibid.
Impostume to ripen,	ibid.
Joynts ache a bath,	135
Faundies black and yellow,	ibid.
Joynts weak a fomentation,	136
Joint and bone ache,	ibid.

## K.

Kibes to cure,	137. 138
Kidnies wasted,	137
Kidnies ulcerated,	138

Liver



# The Contents.

## L.

Liver heat,	139
Liver distempered,	ibid.
Linseed oyl to prepare,	140
Lapis infernalis for incision,	ibid.
Legges swolne	141
Livers inflammation,	141.142
Liver grieved,	142
Liver and Milts oppilation,	142.143
Lethargy,	143.145
Lice and scabs in Children,	143
Leprosie,	144
A purgation,	ibid.
Lethargy, a Glyster, and Ointment,	145
Lungs impostumated,	146
Labour difficult,	147
Liver grown to cure,	ibid.
An Ointment for it,	148
Liver and Spleen obstructed,	ibid.
Lunary diary for sick persons	304.305

## M.

Mad dags bitings	149
Megrim in the head,	150
Menstrua to provoke,	ibid.
Mensiruous	



## The Contents.

<i>Menstrua to stop,</i>	151
<i>Morphew</i>	ibid.
<i>Mothers suffocation,</i>	152. 156
<i>Maturatives,</i>	153
<i>Milts oppilation,</i>	ibid.
<i>Morphew spots,</i>	154. 155
<i>Mouth and gummes sore,</i>	154
<i>Mouth sore</i>	155
<i>Mouth sores or Ulcers,</i>	157
<i>Manus Christi to make,</i>	ibid.

### N.

<i>Nerve Oil for aches and bruises,</i>	158
<i>Noli me tangere to cure,</i>	159
<i>Neck botches to cure</i>	ibid.
<i>Neck and cheekes swollen,</i>	ibid.
<i>Nose Ulcers to cure,</i>	160
<i>Nose bleeding to help,</i>	ibid.
<i>Childes navell going forth,</i>	161
<i>Nose wart to cure,</i>	ibid.

### O.

<i>Oil of Snayles for aches,</i>	164
<i>Ointment to expell winds and paines in the Back, &amp;c.</i>	165
<i>Oil of Swallowes to make</i>	162
	Q. L



## The Contents

Oil of St. Johns wart,	162
Another Oil of St. Johns Wort	163
Oil of Egges to make,	165
Oil of Castor for many diseases,	166
Oil of Camomile to open the pores,	ibid.
Oil of Dill, with the vertues.	167
Oil of Wax,	168
Opiates for sleep,	168
The white Ointment,	169
To make Tobacco salve,	ibid.

### P.

Palsy the cure,	171
Another by potion,	172
Palsy, Gout, Cramp, Convulsions,	ibid.
Plague with the antidote,	173
Piles the cure,	ibid.
Plague an antidote,	174
Plague a defensive,	174. 175
Plague sore to ripen,	176
Polypus in the Nose,	ibid.
Pox small the cure,	ibid.
Plurisy or Stitch,	177
Pox great a soone cure,	178
Diet and Purgations for it,	179
Purgations to prepare,	ibid.
Purgation for watery humours,	180
	Fills



## The Contents.

Pills to purge the four humours,	180
Plaister basilicon to draw and heal,	181
Plaister Gratia dei,	ibid.
Plumbeous or plaister of Lead,	162
Plaister green for green Wounds.	183
Plaister for watery humours,	ibid.
Plaister black to mundifie sores,	184
Plaister of Tapsus barbatus,	ibid.
A lotion to wash a grief with,	185
A potion to drink,	186
Plaister for ache, swelling, or pain,	ibid.
Plaister for old sores,	187
Plurisie the cure,	ibid.
Poyson and Plague to prevent,	ibid.
Pill to procure sleep,	188
Purgation to cleanse the head,	ibid.
Dyet to cure the Pox,	189
Another dyet for the Pox,	190
Plaister sanative for pox or sores,	191
Plaister attractive,	ibid.
Purgation of Sena,	192
Plaister to heal,	ibid.
Plaister of Mucilage,	193
Jacobs healing Plaister,	194
Another of Jacobs Plaisters,	ibid.
Plaister healing and cooling,	195
Plaister black,	ibid.
Disease to know by the Pulse,	208



## The Contents.

180	Colemans Plaister,	196
181	Plaister to cleanse a sore,	ibid.
bid.	Plaister sanative, and siccative,	197
162	Powder to incarnate,	ibid.
183	Plaister to incarnate,	198
bid.	Plaister ripening,	ibid.
184	Plaister for fractures,	ibid.
bid.	Plaister to heal sores,	199
185	Plaister for Cramp,	ibid.
186	Plaister to cleanse sores,	ibid.
bid.	Plaister to dissolve and ripen,	200
187	Plaister desiccative,	ibid.
bid.	Plaister to skin and heal,	201
bid.	Plaisters to heal and dry,	ibid.
188	Plaister to assuage heat,	202
bid.	Powder to abate spungy flesh,	ibid.
189	Powder to destroy warts,	ibid.
190	Powder to scale bones,	203
191	Powder of mercury sublimate,	ibid.
bid.	Pox or Plague to purge out,	ibid.
192	A good purgative,	204
bid.	Another gentle purgative,	ibid.
193	Pustulls rising any where,	205
194	Plaister of Adders tongue,	ibid.
bid.	Pain in the belly to cure,	206
195	Pectorall electuary,	ibid.
bid.	Phthisick or disease of the Lungs,	208
208	Plague a defensative,	ibid.
191/195	Purging	



## The Contents.

Purging Lozenges,	209
Pox to keep from pitting,	ibid.
Palsy water of Dr. Mathias,	210. 211
Another Palsy water,	212. 213
Powders dissolving,	214
Pills,	ibid.
For the Plague,	215
Mr. Ruthens receipt for the Plague,	217

### R.

Running of the reynes,	217
Running of the reynes,	218
Rupture to cure,	219
Ringworme or Tetter to cure,	220
Red gum or ore flegm	ibid.
Rheumes to cure,	221. 222
Ruptures or Dislocations,	222

### S.

Sores a drying powder,	222
Sores fretting,	223
Sores running,	ibid.
Sores old to dry up,	ibid.
Sores a plaister,	224
Sores a Corosive,	ibid.
Sores great and old a plaister,	ibid.
	Sores



## The Contents.

	<i>Sores hollow a Lotion,</i>	225
	<i>Sores swelling to assuage,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Sores or Ulcers to mundifie,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Salve for Agues,</i>	170
	<i>Sores an allom water,</i>	226
	<i>Sores old to dry,</i>	228
	<i>Sores enflamed to cool,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Stone an outward application.</i>	229
	<i>Stone a distilled water,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Stone a powder,</i>	230
	<i>Straightnesse of Urine to help,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Shingles the cure,</i>	231
	<i>Sinews and Veines cut,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Stitch a present cure,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Sciatica the cure,</i>	232
	<i>Sweat to procure,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Squinancy,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Scurvy to cure,</i>	233
	<i>Swelling or Inflammation,</i>	234
	<i>Swelling or ach,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Swolne or scabbed legges,</i>	ibid.
	<i>To skin a sore or wound,</i>	235
	<i>Scabs to cure,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Stomach to cleanse,</i>	236
	<i>Scal'd head to cure,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Swelling between the flesh,</i>	237
	<i>Speech lost to cure,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Strangury and stone to cure,</i>	ibid.
	<i>Sores</i>	



## The Contents.

<i>Sores running to dry and heal,</i>	238
<i>Stitch to cure,</i>	239
<i>Stone to break,</i>	ibid.
<i>For all sicknesse in mans body,</i>	ibid.
<i>Stitch a remedy,</i>	241
<i>Stone to cure any Canker,</i>	ibid.
<i>Snail water, oil,</i>	288
<i>Sciatica a remedy,</i>	242
<i>To skin a sore,</i>	243
<i>Sciatica to help,</i>	ibid.
<i>Sore to cleanse,</i>	244
<i>For the stone a potion,</i>	245
<i>To make diacentauria,</i>	ibid.
<i>Powder for the Stone,</i>	246
<i>Water for the Stone,</i>	247
<i>Stitching wide wounds,</i>	248
<i>Stinking mouth to cure,</i>	249
<i>Stinking breath to cure,</i>	ibid.
<i>Speech in sleep to cure,</i>	250
<i>Stomack cordiall,</i>	251
<i>For foul Scabs,</i>	252
<i>Scabs and Tetter,</i>	ibid.
<i>Sciatica an unguent,</i>	ibid.
<i>Body Soluble to make,</i>	253
<i>Scurvy to cure,</i>	ibid.
<i>Steel wine to make,</i>	254
<i>Electuary for Surfets,</i>	255
<i>Stomach drink,</i>	262
	<b>Tetters</b>



# The Contents.

## T.

<i>Tetters to cure,</i>	256
<i>Timpany or Dropsie to cure,</i>	ibid.
<i>Thornes with splinters,</i>	257
<i>Tooth ache, with rheume,</i>	258
<i>Tooth-ache and loose teeth,</i>	ibid.
<i>Tooth-ache from rheume,</i>	259
<i>Tisick or cough of the Lungs,</i>	ibid.
<i>Turnsole to make</i>	260
<i>Tooth-ache Dr. Butler,</i>	261
<i>A Triacle,</i>	ibid.
<i>Thighes ach or feet,</i>	263
<i>Thornes to draw out any were,</i>	ibid.
<i>Tetters or creeping sores,</i>	ibid.

## U.

<i>Vein swollen or spitting bloud,</i>	264
<i>Ulcers the cure,</i>	ibid.
<i>Ulcers to cicatrise,</i>	265
<i>Vomit easie,</i>	ibid.
<i>Vomit to stay,</i>	266
<i>Unguent mundifying,</i>	ibid.
<i>Unguentum Neopolitanum,</i>	267
<i>Unguent for green wounds,</i>	ibid.
<i>Unguent for choppes,</i>	268

*Unguent*



## The Contents.

Unguent for deep wounds,	268
Unguent incarnative,	269
Unguent for the Emerods,	ibid.
Unguent. defensivum,	270
Unguentum digestivum,	ibid.
Unguent to mundifie,	ibid.
Unguent to cleanse,	271
Unguent to skin a wound,	ibid.
Unguent for the strangury,	272
Urines judgement,	299.300.301.302.303

## W.

Wounds and small Cuts,	272
Wounds green,	ibid.
Wounds green a balsame,	272. 273
Wounds a Lotion,	273
Wen to cure,	274
Wormes to kill,	ibid.
Wine Colick to cure,	275
Winde and swelling in the stomach,	ibid.
Wild fire in the flesh,	276
Watery sores to heat,	ibid.
Womens milke hard to cure,	ibid.
Warts or Wens to cure,	277
Water to sringe the privy parts,	ibid.
Womens brests swolne to cure,	278
For the Whites,	ibid.
	Courses



## The Contents.

<i>Courses to stay too violent,</i>	278
<i>Courses to provoke,</i>	279
<i>Whites to stay,</i>	ibid.
<i>For Wormes an ointment,</i>	280
<i>Weapon salve to make,</i>	286
<i>The use of it,</i>	287
<i>How to use the Wound with it,</i>	288

---

<i>Medicines temperate in the first degree,</i>	281
<i>Medicines hot in the first degree,</i>	ibid.
<i>Hot in the second degree,</i>	282
<i>Hot in the third degree,</i>	ibid.
<i>Hot in the fourth degree,</i>	283
<i>Medicines cold in the first degree</i>	ibid.
<i>Cold in the second degree,</i>	ibid.
<i>Cold in the third degree,</i>	ibid.
<i>Cold in the fourth degree,</i>	284
<i>Medicines moist in the first degree,</i>	ibid.
<i>Moist in the second degree,</i>	ibid.
<i>Moist in the third degree,</i>	ibid.
<i>Moist in the fourth degree,</i>	285
<i>Medicines dry in the first degree,</i>	ibid.
<i>Dry in the second degree,</i>	ibid.
<i>Dry in the third degree,</i>	286
<i>Dry in the fourth degree,</i>	ibid.

*Collection*



## The Content..

Collection alphabeticall of Hearbs, Plants, Seeds, Spices and Gums used chiefly in Phy- sick to purge the body of man,	289
Hearbs to purge the head and brain,	297, 298
Physick weights,	309

---

## A Table of the Contents of every Chapter in the Helps for Suddain Accidents.

Chap. 1. Prevention of Mischiefe by Poysons  
eaten and drunke.

Chap. 2. A generall way of curing such as  
are hurt by inward Poysons.

Chap. 3. A more particular way, wherein  
is touched the eating of Mushrooms, Muskles  
and Perewinckles.

Chap. 4. Serpents or Wormes crept into the  
Body.

Chap. 5. Poysonous Humours spurting or  
dropping out of the wounded bodies of  
venomous creatures, and lighting upon a  
Mans skin.

Chap. 6. Certain generall notions for the help  
of such as are stung or bitten by venomous  
Beasts.

Chap.



## The Contents.

Chap. 7. The generall method of preventing,  
and curing al venomous stingings and bitings.

Chap. 8. Stingings of Hornets, Bees, and  
Wasps.

Chap. 9. Bitings of Adders, Slow-wormes,  
Efts, the Shrew-Mouse, and other such ve-  
nemous Beasts.

Chap. 10. The biting of a mad Dog.

Chap. 11. Bitings of Creatures not venomous,  
yet in some constitutions apt to turne into  
venom.

Chap. 12. Inward or outward bruises by a  
fall from an high place.

Chap. 13. For those that are almost strangled  
by a halter, garter, or such like means.

Chap. 14. For such as are almost Drowned  
and stifled in Water.

Chap. 15. For those that are choaked with  
Smoak of new kindled Coals in a close room.

Chap. 16. For such as are suffocated with  
stinking smells.

Chap. 17. For things sticking in the Throat.

Chap. 18. For Scaldings with Water, Oyle,  
Lye, Milke, or any other Liquor.

As also for Burnings with Fire, Gun-powder,  
Lime, or such like.

FINIS.



The first of these is the  
 second of the same kind  
 third of the same kind  
 fourth of the same kind  
 fifth of the same kind  
 sixth of the same kind  
 seventh of the same kind  
 eighth of the same kind  
 ninth of the same kind  
 tenth of the same kind  
 eleventh of the same kind  
 twelfth of the same kind  
 thirteenth of the same kind  
 fourteenth of the same kind  
 fifteenth of the same kind  
 sixteenth of the same kind  
 seventeenth of the same kind  
 eighteenth of the same kind  
 nineteenth of the same kind  
 twentieth of the same kind  
 twenty-first of the same kind  
 twenty-second of the same kind  
 twenty-third of the same kind  
 twenty-fourth of the same kind  
 twenty-fifth of the same kind  
 twenty-sixth of the same kind  
 twenty-seventh of the same kind  
 twenty-eighth of the same kind  
 twenty-ninth of the same kind  
 thirtieth of the same kind  
 thirty-first of the same kind  
 thirty-second of the same kind  
 thirty-third of the same kind  
 thirty-fourth of the same kind  
 thirty-fifth of the same kind  
 thirty-sixth of the same kind  
 thirty-seventh of the same kind  
 thirty-eighth of the same kind  
 thirty-ninth of the same kind  
 fortieth of the same kind  
 forty-first of the same kind  
 forty-second of the same kind  
 forty-third of the same kind  
 forty-fourth of the same kind  
 forty-fifth of the same kind  
 forty-sixth of the same kind  
 forty-seventh of the same kind  
 forty-eighth of the same kind  
 forty-ninth of the same kind  
 fiftieth of the same kind  
 fifty-first of the same kind  
 fifty-second of the same kind  
 fifty-third of the same kind  
 fifty-fourth of the same kind  
 fifty-fifth of the same kind  
 fifty-sixth of the same kind  
 fifty-seventh of the same kind  
 fifty-eighth of the same kind  
 fifty-ninth of the same kind  
 sixtieth of the same kind  
 sixty-first of the same kind  
 sixty-second of the same kind  
 sixty-third of the same kind  
 sixty-fourth of the same kind  
 sixty-fifth of the same kind  
 sixty-sixth of the same kind  
 sixty-seventh of the same kind  
 sixty-eighth of the same kind  
 sixty-ninth of the same kind  
 seventieth of the same kind  
 seventy-first of the same kind  
 seventy-second of the same kind  
 seventy-third of the same kind  
 seventy-fourth of the same kind  
 seventy-fifth of the same kind  
 seventy-sixth of the same kind  
 seventy-seventh of the same kind  
 seventy-eighth of the same kind  
 seventy-ninth of the same kind  
 eightieth of the same kind  
 eighty-first of the same kind  
 eighty-second of the same kind  
 eighty-third of the same kind  
 eighty-fourth of the same kind  
 eighty-fifth of the same kind  
 eighty-sixth of the same kind  
 eighty-seventh of the same kind  
 eighty-eighth of the same kind  
 eighty-ninth of the same kind  
 ninetieth of the same kind  
 ninety-first of the same kind  
 ninety-second of the same kind  
 ninety-third of the same kind  
 ninety-fourth of the same kind  
 ninety-fifth of the same kind  
 ninety-sixth of the same kind  
 ninety-seventh of the same kind  
 ninety-eighth of the same kind  
 ninety-ninth of the same kind  
 hundredth of the same kind

FINIS







then mix all in a Pan with your hand in one pottle of oyle, then cover the Pan close, and set it in some private place for eight dayes, then boyl it timpering, still stirring it with a spatula; when it is half boyled, add thereto oyle of Spike iiii℥: when it is boyled enough drop one drop on a bright Sawcer, it will be very green, then it is well boyled; then strain it out very close, rub the small of the back therewith, it helpeth the Stone, as much as a Pease put into the ear with black wooll, cureth all griefs thereof, and all Aches are cured therewith.

2. *How to cure old Aches.*

**T**AKE oyle of Turpentine di. ℔, oyle of Bayes iiii℥, Mace, Cloves, Nutmegs, Cinnamon ana j℥, oyle of Spike j℥, Juniperberries viij℥, Castor, Euforbium ana j℥, Brocks grease iij℥, Mummy j℥ d. digest them for one moneth in horse-dung, then distill them artificially, and anoynt the grief therewith.

*Aches*



3. *Aches in Bones and Joynts, the Cure.*

**T**AKE black knobs of the Ash-tree in the Spring time, grinde them small, and boyl them over a soft fire with fresh Butter in an earthen pot sufficiently; then take them from the fire, let them cool, and keep them close stopped; then take as many of Broom flowers in May, grinde them as the other, then mix them all together, and boyle them again with a quarter of a pint of Malmsey, then keep it to anoynt the grief therewith.

4. *Aches or Lamenesse in Members or Joynts.*

**T**AKE oyle of Exeter, Aquavitæ, and Ox-Gall ana part. æquales; mix them together in a great bladder, shaking them well; anoint therewith warm twice a day til you are well.

5. *Aches in any Member.*

**B**Oyle Ox-Gall, Aquavitæ, of each Balike in a Pipkin, scum it, and there-



4 *The secrets of Physick*

then with anoint the Member grieved with great labour and hardnesse; then cover it warme with a peece of Fur till it be well.

6. *Another for the same.*

**B**Oyl fresh Butter not salted in Malmeſey, bathe the grieve very hot therewith, make it up warme as before.

7. *An Oyl that cureth all Aches in Man or Beast.*

**T**Ake of pure Sope iijꝓ, Aquavitæ iijꝓ, liquid Storax iijꝓ, and boyl the Aquavitæ, and boyl the other Simples therein, stirring it with a spoon till it come to a thick Unguent; anoint the grief therewith twice a day, rubbing it very well, and cover it warme with Fur or Cotten.

8. *An Unguent ſer ache, bruiſe, or ſprain.*

**T**Ake Rue, Vervayne, Dill, Self-heal, Yarrowe, Mugwort, Comfrey,



frey, Adders tongue, red Sage, red Fennell, red Nettles, red Dock-leaves, Valerian, and Carduus Benedictus ana M: ij. bruiſe all theſe in a mortar, boyl them in ſb jd of May butter for a quarter of an houre, ſtill ſtirring it; adde thereto oyl of Exter, oyle of Dill, ana j 3, let them boyl one walme more, fiſt ſtrain out the hearbs, then boyle the oyles, and anoint therewith.

9. For any Ague falne into the legs and ſwolne, the cure.

**T**Ake Plantain, Marigolds, Houndſ- tongue, S. Johns Wort, Betony, red Fennel, Sowthiſtle, Dandelion, Smallage, and Plumtree-leaves ana Mj: ſhread them with Wheatmeal, then ſeethe them in hot Cowes milk to a plaſter, ſo apply it: this will diſſolve the humour and digeſt it, by the ſeroſie of the blood: approved.

10. Aſpasmus or numneſſe in joynts cre. exere, to cure.

**L**ET the Patient drinke every morn-  
ing faſting one 3 of Camphire in  
B 3 a



a draught of Betony-water, wherein infuse some Stœchados : this cureth in one Moneth with the use thereof.

11. *Argentum vivum to mortifie.*

**F**irst beat an Almond in your mortar, then put thereinto so much powder of Verdigrease as a Bean, then put in your Quicksilver with a spoonfull of strong Vinegar; incorporate them all well together : this will mortifie it well for any use.

12. *Apoplexy to Cure.*

**T**Ake Melilot, Pennyryall, wilde Tyme, Marjoram Balm, Marjoram gentill ana j M: boyle them in water, and bath or foment the head therewith warm; stamp the hearbs, put to them oyl of Rue, and of Lillies ana j 3, apply them warm to the head; if the weather be cold then anoint the head with warm oyles, as oyle of Dill, Bevercod, or Pyretrum, or such like; not only the Head, but also the Neck and whole Back.



13. A salve for the Apoplexy.

**T**Ake Calamus, Costus roots, ana  
 iiij 3, Siler, or Siler Mountain,  
 Bazill seed ana iiij 3, boyl all these  
 together on a small fire of Charcoale in  
 white wine, untill the wine be consu-  
 med; then mix the oyles of Rue, Dill,  
 Bevercod with it, and anoint the whole  
 head and the back-bone all the length  
 thereof down to the end: if this cure  
 not, then shave all the head, and apply  
 the plaster following, spread on a piece  
 of leather, that all the head may be  
 covered therewith. Take Galbanum,  
 Sagapenum, Opoponax ana j 3, Aloes  
 succotrine j 3, Turpentine j 3, melt  
 them and mix them together to a  
 plaister.

14. Aqua Composita, good for head, memory,  
 and all Diseases.

**T**Ake the roots of Saxifrage and  
 the leaves, Parsley, Alexanders,  
 Fennell, Tyme, Hysope, Pennyriall,  
 Rosemary, Lavender, Primroses, Mints,



Origan, Sage, Calamint, Avence, Bet-  
tony, Savine, Pennyryall, Lettice and  
Violets ana one small handfull, then  
take Galingale, Pepper of both sorts,  
small and long, Cloves, Mace, Nut-  
megs ana j 3, Cinamon, Cubebs, Set-  
wall, Pellitory of Spain, Lignum Aloes  
ana j 3 di. stamp small the hearbs, and  
pound the spices, then infuse them all  
night in six quarts of red wine, the  
next day distill them in a Limbeck, so  
is it finished.

15. *Another Aqua Composita.*

**T**AKE Wormewood ij M. Enula  
Campana a great root, iij Crops  
of Horehound, Mints, Parsley, and  
Centory ana j M. Infuse all these pow-  
ned and bruised in three gallons of  
strong ale or wine lees, adde thereto of  
Annis seeds and Lycorice ana iij 3,  
bruised with some powder of Ireos and  
Calamus Aromaticus, distill them as  
before is set down.



16. *Ague or burning Feaver, to cool or help.*

**M**Ake a posset of new milk and butter milk of a pottle, take off the Curd, let the patient drink so much thereof cold as he can, use it two or three times, it cooleth the body, and taketh away the fit.

*Item,* After the possetale is digested, let him, to comfort his stomach, drink Mace-ale made with small ale.

*Item,* Also let him eat either great pears or wardens cold being baked; they comfort the stomach, and cool the body.

17. *Ague, a medicine to binde to the wrist, to cure it.*

**M**Ake a plaster of leather fit for the wrist, pricked full of holes, and spread it over with Venice Turpentine; then strew it all over with powder of Rue and Fankincense ana, mix as much as will stick thereon, lay it to the wrist a little before the fit cometh, and let it lye untill the fit be gone,

B 5.

18. *Ague.*



18. *Ague hot, a cooling Julip.*

**M**Undifie French Barley j M, then boyle it in a gallō of rain water, put therein rayfins of the sun stoned iijꝓ, damask prunes iijꝓ, boyle them to the consumption of halfe, then strain it hard out and put them to the fire again, and put therein Succory, Violet leaves, Sanickle, Spinage, Strawberry leaves, Borage, Coltsfoot, Maydenhaire, Buglosse, Liverwort, Cinck foyle, Endive, Longwort leaves and Ribwort ana di. M. cut somewhat small, and boyled till halfe be consumed, then strain it hard, commix therewith syrup of Vinegar, the syrups of Lemmons and Roses ana iijꝓ, drink thereof cold at any time, it both cooleth and comforteth very much.

19. *Ague to heale both in old and young, proved.*

**M**Ake a quart of posset ale of milk and ale, then take the young tops of Rosemary, Marigolds, Plantaine,



taine, and young Bayleaves ana ij ʒ, cut them small, and boyl them in the posset ale, untill all their strength be forth, and drink a great draught thereof warm a little before the fit cometh, and sweat upon it; doe this some three times, it will cure, being proved on many.

20. *Aromaticum Rosatum*, which healeth the weaknesse of the stomack, comforteth all parts of the body, cleanseth corrupt humors in the Brest, comforteth the brain and heart, and causeth good digestion.

**T**Ake pure red Roses fifteene ʒ, Lycorice mundified j ʒ, lignum Aloes, and yellow Sanders ana iij ʒ, Cinnamon five ʒ, Mace and Cloves ij ʒ d. gum Dragant ij ʒ di. Nutmegs, grains of Paradise and Galingale j ʒ, Spike-nard, Ambergreece and Musk ana di. ʒ, white Sugar as much as sufficeth, and dissolve them all together in syrup of roses.

21. *Ague*



21. *Ague tertian, the cure.*

**T**Ake Burre roots j 3, three corns of long pepper, stamp the roots and pepper, boil them in a pinte of ale with ij 3 of Treacle, till halfe be wasted, drink it warm and sweat two hours.

22. *Ague or Feaver hot, a Julip.*

**T**Ake Succory, Endive, Violets and Borage ana M j: Fennell-roots pithed j M, Lycorice mundified j 3, French Barley ij 3, boyl them in a gallon of water to a pottle, and drink thereof, it cooleth much.

23. *Ague tertian, the cure:*

**T**Ake nine young red Sage leaves, nine sprigs of Yarrow, three Bay leaves, three sprigs of Rue, boyl all these in one pinte of posset ale, to the consumption of a third part, then strain it hard, let the Patient drink a good draught thereof very hot before the fit come, and sweat well after it; use this three times.

24. *Ague*



24. *Ague tertian, the cure.*

**T**Ake dry Orenge pils, Nutmegs, roche Allom ana iiij 3, tenne Cloves, all powdered together; give of this powder to the sick as much as will lye on a shilling, to drink in three spoonfuls of wine Vinegar, two hours before the fit cometh; if you take therewith Bezor three grains, it is the better; then take nine roots of Maiden weed for a man, and six for a woman, put in a little bagge, hang it nine days about the Patients neck, and six days about a womans neck, then burn the bag and roots, and let the Patient be purged.

25. *Ache, Grief or pain, an Unguent, the cure.*

**T**Ake Cammomile, Mallowes, Sage, Dill and Marigold-leaves ana j M, stampe them and boyle them in Malmsey and Linseed-oyle ana di. pinte, and fresh Butter out of the Churn j lb, let them be well boyled, strain them, and anoint therewith.

26. *For*



26. For an Ague, sore in knee or joynt, for swelling or Sciatica.

**F**Ry Alehouse with fresh Butter in a frying pan till it be soft, and not too moist, apply it very hot to the grief or swelling till it be well, renew it every twenty four hours.

27. Ague or Fever of Phlegm, Diary or Quotidian.

**T**Ake red Roses, Ivory, Bugloss flowers, Coriander, Orange pils ana iij 3, infuse them in Vinegar and white wine ana iij 3, of Penides j lb, of sugar or Honey j lb di. Make thereof a syrup, if the stomach be empty or weak, or the guts empty, then put in all Wine and no Vinegar: this is an excellent syrup for either, by adding or diminishing simples hereunto, according to the infirmities, and nature thereof, it may serve for any grosse matter in any cold distemper.



28. *Pils of excellent vertue to purge all  
Phlegmatick Fevers or Agues.*

**T**Ake Agarick, Aloes, Acorus,  
Turbith, ana  $\text{j}\text{z}$ , Esula di.  $\text{z}$ , Co-  
loquintida  $\text{j}$  grain, salt Gem, Mastick,  
Ginger, Wormwood, Lettice, Ray-  
sons mundified, Bdellium ana  $\text{iiij}\text{z}$ ,  
with syrup of roses, make up these  
pils, the Dose is  $\text{j}\text{z}$  more or lesse,  
according to the patients strength,  
give them after you have used the o-  
ther syrup 9 days to digest it: These  
be good in any Tertian Ague, if you  
adde to them this following in any  
phlegmatick Feavers or diseases, *viz.*

*Item*, Rubarb,  $\text{ij}\text{z}$ , Spikenard di.  $\text{z}$ ,  
Diagridii, Mastick ana  $\text{j}\text{z}$ ; mix these  
with the aforesaid, the dose is di.  $\text{z}$ , more  
or lesse as the strength of the patient  
is, and the vehemency of the Fever.

29. *The poor man's cure for his Fever.*

**F**irst digest the humour with Oxy-  
mell Iulianizans, then purge the  
inner bark of an Elder, an eg-shell full,

or



or lesse, according to the patients strength, in a draught of wine, posset-ale, or any thing else warm; when he is purged give him Aurea Alexandrina, with wine wherein Sage hath been sodden, give it many times.

30. *Ague or Feaver Quartan of Melancholy*

**F**irst digest the matter with Oxymell simplex, or with the Decoction of Senna, Epithimum, and Harts tongue, after that use some Oxymell Diureticum, then purge with Diasena Diaboraginis sharpened with Lapis Lazuli, and sometimes purge with Hierarussi, and thus by little and little proceed: Or take Violet flowers, Borage, Sena, Thyme, the juyce of Fumitory and Lycorice, make your decoction of whay, infuse therein some Elder bark, then adde thereto iiij. sorts of Myrabolanies ana iiij ℥, stirred together on a soft fire, and after the straining, adde to it Lapis Armenus nine times quenched in the same decoction, and j ℥ thereof made in subtile powder; minister this before day.

31. For



## 31. For the Feaver Quartan.

**T**His Feaver is cured by giving every morning  $j\text{z}$  of Calamint fasting, with Triacle di. Myrrh  $3j$ , if need be to comfort the stomach, adde thereto some juyce of Mints; this given many times together, hath cured many after the body is well purged.

## 32. Ague or Feaver Tertian.

**T**He true Tertian is caused of burnt choler mixed with other Humours, which happeneth most to young people in Summer time, else it is no true Tertian, though it come of red choler, for choler when it is putrefied in the veins, causeth a continuall Fever, if without the veins it maketh a Tertian; if putrefied in two places, it maketh a double Tertian: A Tertian beginneth with rigour like the pricking of needles, and endeth with vaporous sweat.

33. The



33. *The cure.*

**T**Ake of Endive, Succory both kinds, ana iiij 3, the four cold seeds, ana 3, flowers of Violets, Borage, and water Lillies ana ij 3, red Roses iiij 3, Sugar j lb, make your syrup, and digest it with this, then purge as followeth.

34. *First use this Glister.*

Rx Violets, Mercury ana ij M. oyl of Violets ij 3, boyl and make your decoction, then strain it: dissolve therein Cassia Extract, and Tamarinds ana j 3, oyl of water Lillies ij 3, make your Glyster.

35. *Then a Purge if need require.*

Rx of the digestive syrup aforesaid ij 3, Rubarb and Agarick ana j 3 di. the seeds of Endive and Spikenard ana di. 3, Barly water and Almond milk ana iiij 3, give this in the morning.

If the Thirst be great in this Feaver, take the four cold seeds, husk them, boyl



boyl them in water with Gum Dra-  
gant, stamp them well, and put to them  
a little Vinegar, let the Patient drinke  
thereof in his fit.

Also, if you give the Patient the  
juice of Plaintain to drink before the  
fie three severall times, it cureth all  
Tertians.

Also, the seed of Nettles stamped with  
salt and Cobwebs bound to the wrist,  
cureth all Tertians.

36. For the Ague.

**T**Ake  $\text{ij}$   $\text{z}$  of Roche allom, and  
put it into a pinte of ale, and  
boyl them in a pipkin together, about  
a quarter of an houre or more, then  
give it to the sick party to drink prety  
warne about two houres before the  
fit comes, that they cannot drink up  
at the first, let it be warmed against  
the comming of the second fit, and  
give it as before: after two houres be  
past, let the party drink as much pos-  
set drink as he can.

Sweating is very good to cure an  
Ague being gotten into a sweat be-  
fore



fore the cold fit comes; it must be used twice or thrice before the Ague be quite cured, and let them drink no other drink during their sweat, but Aquavitæ and small beere mingled together, but it must not be too strong of the Aquavitæ.

37. *A medicine to lay to the wrists.*

Rx as much black Sope as a wallnut, and three times as much crowne Sope, mingle them together, then shread a pretty quantity of Rue, and half a spoonfull of pepper finely beaten, with a quarter of a spoonfull of fine Wheat flower, mingle all these together, and take as much strong beer as will make it spread upon a linnen cloth, then make two plaisters thereof, and lay to each wrist one, and sew them fast on for nine days, you must apply them just as the cold fit beginneth to come upon them.



## 38. Feaver which cometh of Blood, the cure.

**F**irst open the Basilica vein, then the Median on the same side or arm; if you let not blood provoke the Nose to bleed; then take Endive, Succory, Maiden-hair, Rosemary, flowers of Politrimum ana iij ℥, Barley d. ℥, all the cold seeds ana ij ℥, Violets, the flower of Buglosse, Borage & Gilly-flowers ana iij ℥, make your decoction of iij ℥, boyl it till it come to one, dissolve therein Cassia extract j ℥, oyl of water Lillies iij ℥, make your Glyster; then make a Ptisan of Parley viij ℥, Lycorice bruised ij ℥, Borage, Buglosse and the cold seeds, boyl and strain it, and adde ij ℥ of Vinegar, and drink it.

To purge, R Barley water di. ℥, dissolve therein Cassia Fistula, Manna and Tamarinds ana di. ℥, Vinegar ij ℥, Sugar and Penedes qu. sufficit; give this in the morning, and keep a good diet.



39. *Back weak to comfort.*

**T**Ake Knot-grasse strings, Strawberry strings, of Cats-tail, Cinquefoil strings, wilde Tansey, Shepherds purse, Comfrey ana p. j. boyl these with Knuckles of Veal and marrow of Beefs back, thicken with a little Rice powdred, and a few Raisins of the sun stoned, two large Mace blades, eighteen great Cloves, eat it fasting in the morning.

38. *Back weak to restore.*

**T**Ake the pith of the water boughs of an Ash j 3, the shels of new laid Eggs powdred j 3, Clary, new balm, white Mints j M, stamp them and strain them, then take yolks of new laid Eggs, beat and mix them with the juyces, and fry it with Butter like a Tanse, with the powder: eat of this in the morning, and neither eat nor drink one hour after.

*Or,*

Rx Roses iij 3, red Sanders ij 3, yellow



low Sanders  $j\ 3$  di. fine Bole  $ij\ 3$ , burnt Ivory  $j\ 3$ , Camphire  $j\ 3$ , Wax  $j\ 3$ , oyl of Rose buds  $ij\ 3$ , melt the Oyle and Wax together with the rest, make a Plaister, lay it to the Back: but for want of this Plaister, take oyl of Roses, oyl of Violets and water Lillies mixt together, and anoint the Back therewith, it cooleth.

41. *Belly and sides hardnesse, an Unguent.*

**M**ix together Ung. Dialthæa  $ij\ 3$ , Agrippa, oyle of Camomile ana  $j\ 3$ , make an Unguent thereof, you may mix some Aquavita therewith.

42. *Bloud to staunch.*

**H**old Shepheards purse in your hand, look on it, or lay it on the wound, if it be a vein that bleedeth, boyl Rue in water, stamp it and lay it thereon, then lay it up in Lambs wool never washed; or take a great Spider, put in a linen cloth, prick it with a pin, and smell thereto.

43. *Another*



43. *Another excellent one.*

**R** Sanguis Draconis, Bole Armoniack, Vermilion ana part. equal. compound them with the white of Eggs, beat to the form of a plaister; this applyed hath stayed the bloud of a womans brest cut off.

44. *Bloud spitting to staunch.*

**D**rink as much powder of Mice dung as will lye on a groat, in a little juyce of Plantain and Sugar, drink it first and last, morning and evening, till you be well.

45. *Bloud pissing to stay.*

**B**oyle Spearmints, Betony, Rue, Bursa pastoris, and Knot graspe in Goats milk, or other milk, drink of it three days first and last.

46. *Black*



46. *Black and blew in the face by a blow.*

**T**Ake paper four double, wet it well in cold water, and lay it to the Bruise.

47. *Bloud bruised to avoid.*

**B**Oyl Nep bruised in Wine or Ale, drink it warm nine mornings together, it cureth.

48. *Breast swoln, to ripe, break and heal.*

**B**Oyl Hollyhocks, Mallows ana  
ijM. in water then strain them through a cloath the water out, then scrape red Clay from the wall six spoonfuls, and ten spoonfuls of wine Vinegar, with a little Hogs greafe, boyl them with the hearbs all together to a poultis, apply it wery warm, use it till you are well.

**C**

49. *Breast*



49. *Breast sore, to break.*

**B**Oyl Fenugreek seed, and Linseed  
powdred ana ij 3, Figs small cut,  
ten house Snails, Lilly roots bruised  
ana ij 3, boyl them all together in  
strong ale to a poultis, lay it on as hot as  
she can suffer it; so use it till she be well.

50. *Bruise to cure and help.*

**S**Tamp Solomons seal green, and  
Sapply it to the grief: Parsly fried  
with Butter soft, and applyed, doth  
the like. Egrimony stamped small, and  
rolled up in round bals, then lay it in  
some place till it be moldy, then fry  
it with Hogs grease or May butter till  
it be a green Salve, so use it on rotten  
Apples, with a spoonfull of Rice boyled  
in Milk to a poultis, doth the like.

51. *Burning or scalding the cure.*

**T**Ake Sallet oyl well beaten in  
fair water, therewith anoint the  
grief for three days, this taketh out the  
fire. *Item,*



*Item*, then take the inner bark of Elder, Hartstongue, and Housleek ana  $\text{iiij } 3$ , Sheeps trickles  $\text{j } M$ , Sheep-sewet  $\text{iiij } 3$ , boyl them together to a good thicknesse, and put thereto Wax  $\text{j } 3$ , then strain it, and Plaister-wise apply it to the grief till it be whole without scar.

*Item*, Take the fat of Bacon in slices, lay it in water two houres, then take it out and dry it with a Cloth, and with a needle and a twisted thread stich it together with a bay leaf, between every slice two bay leaves, rost it at the fire, turning the thread in your hand, set under it a platter with some fair water therein, to receive the dropping, let it not burn in the roasting, anoint the grief with the dripping.

52. *Another of the same.*

**T**Ake oyl of Roses  $\text{ij } 3$ , Cream  $\text{iv } 3$ , Honey  $\text{j } 3$  mixed, and make an Oyntment, therewith anoint the grief.



53. *An Injection or Lotion.*

**B**Oyl in white wine Centory, Knot-  
rassie, wilde Tanfie, Yarrow ana  
di. M. Honey j ℥, Allom powdred  
ij ℥, inject this.

54. *Bruises, a plaister.*

**T**Ake Virgin wax viij ℥, Galbanum  
Colat, Honey ana iv ℥, Sheeps  
Tallow viij ℥, shred small, and boyled  
in a little white wine or vinegar, adde  
thereto Frankincense and Mastick ana  
iv ℥ in powder, let it boyl till all be  
melted, plaisterwise apply it on the  
grief as hot as you can suffer it, till you  
be well.

55. *Ereasts to cleanse of Phlegme.*

**T**Ake white Wine and Water ana  
one pint, Wine Vinegar ten spoon-  
fuls, English Honey clarified with  
whites of Eggs vj ℥, Fennell and Parsley  
roots, and Lycorice all mundified,  
and then sliced ana ij ℥, Enula Cam-  
pana



pana powdred ij 3, Egrimony j 3 di.  
Figs cut in pieces twelve, Annis and  
Commin seed, Hysope, Thyme, and  
Pennyriall ana j 3 di. boyle all these  
close covered sufficiently, then strain  
it, drink thereof first and last till you  
be well.

56. *Brain and back to purge.*

**M**ake a Dose of Pils of Betony  
powder, and English Honey,  
take two pils thereof as big as a small  
Nut when you goe to bed, this will  
manifest it self next morning in the  
Chamber pot.

57. *Brains, Nerves, Sinews, or Grieffs of the  
Head, the cure.*

**B**oyl in ten pounds of water the  
flowers of Stæchados, the seeds of  
new Piony and Fennell ana iv 3, Thyme,  
Calamint, Balm, Organy, or wilde  
Marjoram, Sage, Betony, and Rose-  
mary flowers ana j 3 di. let all these  
boyl to the consumption of half, then  
strain it, and boyl the liquor again  
C 3 with



with honey ana ij lb, to the height of a syrup, put thereinto Cinnamon, Ginger, Calamus aromaticus bruised ana ij 3, bound up in a litle linnen cloth, take of this syrup two spoonfuls at once first and last.

58. *Breath stinking the cure.*

**B**Oyle in a pottle of white Wine, the tops of Rosemary j M, Anniseed bruised j 3, Wormwood three sprigs, Sassafras, Orenge pils bruised, Cloves, and Cinnamon bruised ana j 3, Comminseed bruised j 3, let all these boyl to the consumption of one pinte; drink thereof morning & evening a good draught, warm in the morning, cold at night.

In the day time use to bite of a Nutmeg, and swallow some, also Mastick chewed sometime is good.

59. *Breath stinking, Lozenges to cure.*

**T**Ake the juyce of Lycorice mundified ij 3, boyl it in Hyfop water to a good hight, then work it up in your hands with some oyl of Anniseed  
and



ht of  
Gin-  
ana ij  
h, take  
ce first

line, the  
unifed  
prigs,  
loves,  
mmin-  
to the  
there-  
aught,  
night  
Nut  
Mallick  
ire.

mundi-  
water  
up in  
aniseed  
and

manifest



114



untill it doth loosen, dresse it every night for three nights, if it then loosen not by the sides in feeling, then apply this Oyntment.

Take pure Hogs grease di. lb, Argentum Vivum ij 3 well mortified; and well brayed together; warm the Unguent in a Sawcer, with a feather anoint the bone evening and morning, and lay thereon lint, and rol it up just, let him keep his bed, and take no cold, and shortly the Bone will rise, then heal it up as need requireth.

63. *Bruise or Bruises to cure.*

**P**Our out the white of an Egg, then fill the Egg up with Parmacitty, rost it soft, then sup it up, and fast three houres after, use it till you be well.

64. *Bloudy-Flux, Scowring, or Gonorhea.*

**T**Ake the seed of white Poppy, Mallowes, Quinces, and Parsleyne all powdered; take also Mirtell, Gum Arabick, Gum Dragant, Pine kernells, Sugar,



Supar, Lycorice, Penedes, Psilium, mucilage of Almonds ana  $\text{iiij}\overline{3}$ , of fine Bole, sanguis Draconis, red Roses, Spodii, Myrrhe ana  $\text{j}\overline{3}$ , mix them with Hydromell, and make it in Trochis; they will last kept in a box in a warm dry place seven years, the Dose is  $\text{j}\overline{3}$  given in milk.

65. *Burning or Scalding, an approved Medicine.*

**T**Ake the inner bark of Elder, the leaves of Alexander, and the leaves of Day lilies: boyl them in Hogs grease, then strain them well, and anoint the Grief with a feather, and cover it with a red Colwort leaf, and it will be whole on warrantise.

66. *Back paines the cure.*

**T**He Paracelsian Plaister laid thereon. warm cureth.



67. *Breath given in Consumption or weaknesse.*

**T**Ake China  $\text{iiij} \text{℥}$  thin sliced, Maidenhair, Parsley, Fennell, Smallage roots ana  $\text{j} \text{℥}$ , Zarsa parilla  $\text{iv} \text{℥}$ , infuse them four and twenty hours in three quarts of water, then boyl them till one quart be consumed, then put in your Pullet or Chicken being first boyled one walm, and scum it, then let it boyl all to peeces being seasoned with Lettice, Violets, Succory, Strawberries ana p. æq. and such like, then strain it, and drink of this comfortable broth at all times when you please.

68. *Bruise to cure, also good for the Stone.*

**T**Ake the stones of Crabs, powder them, infuse them in wine-Vinegar warm, some Parmacitty melt therein, take of this every morning fasting till you be well.

69. *To*



69. *To draw a Blister. Dr. C. A.*

**T**Ake of Cantharides prepared according to art, powder them and put them in a fine little linnen cloth in form of a button, and moist them in Vinegar of squilles, and lay it to the end of the Muscle, and put upon it a plaister, which may stick well upon it twelve houres space, let it be removed, and the bladder being broken, let a little linnen bag stuffed with Mercury præcipitate, be laid upon it with a linnen cloth doubled according to art; and within two dayes the Escar will be removed. To keep the issue open, put a pease in the hollownesse of the wound with a thread put through it, laying an Ivye leafe upon it.

70. *To make China broth. C. A.*

**Rx** of China roots ij  $\frac{3}{4}$ , of running water two pintes, macerate the rootes sliced 12 houres in the water cold, after put them up in an earthen vessell, and set it over a gentle fire, stopping the  
vessell



vessell first very close, then put an old cock thereto, and having well scummed the decoction, put thereunto of Howhound, and Maidenhaire of each M j: of Jujubes, Sebesters, and Dates of each j 3: of flowers of Rosemary, Borage, and Buglosse, of each three small handfuls; of great Raisons, having their stones taken out vj 3, of French barley thrice sodden by it self first well picked ij 3; of Mace ij 3 with a crust of white bread, boyl these stopping the vessell close, to the consumption of the halfe part, then strain out the decoction hard, and reserve this broth for your use: And take of this broth vj 3 at a time early in the morning, and about 4 in the afternoon.

71. *My Lady Bodleyes Balsome.*

**T**Ake of the best sallat oyl lb iiij: of Venice Turpentine lb ij; of yellow Wax viij 3, of oyle of Bayes iiij 3, of oyle of Hypericon ij 3, of oyle of Juniper j 3, of oyl of Spike j 3, of oyl of Peter j 3 β, of red Sanders finely beaten iiij 3, mingle all these oyles toge.



together, and put to them the Wax when it is thin shaved, and let them boyl a little while; then take your Turpentine being first washed in faire water till it be white, then set your Turpentine on the fire till it be hot, for it should not scald; when it is hot put in all your other things by a little at once; then take it off the fire, and keep it, stirring it well with a clean wooden stick till it be thoroughly cold, and then put it up.

This Balsome being warmed cureth any green wound being squirted into it if the wound be deep.

It cureth any Burning or Scalding by anointing the place, but you must lay Ivyleaves sod tender next it, before you put linnen upon it.

It cureth any Ache of Sciatica that commeth from cold. It is good for the Toothach by anointing the Gummes therewith. And it is good for a bruise, taking as much as a Nutmeg with sack.



72. *For knitting of Bones.*

**G**ive of Knot-grasse, Ribwort,  
 Shepherds purie, and Comfrey,  
 boyled in good Canary a quart, of  
 each of the hearbes a pugill, morning  
 and evening strained a pretty draught  
 of the decoction.

73. *Canker in the Breast, or Polypus in the Nose.*

**T**He water of Buck wheat distilled  
 in Balneo, will stay the eating  
 Canker or Polypus, though held un-  
 curable.

74. *Canker, a plaister.*

**M**ix the juyce of Selandine with  
 Goats dung powdred; and plai-  
 ster it on, it killeth the Canker any  
 where.

A plaister made of Pepper, Bay-salt,  
 the kernel of Walnuts beaten together  
 healeth also.

75. *Canker*



75. *Canker to extirpate and take out.*

**I**Ncorporate the powder of Realgar with fresh Hogs grease, spread it on leather fit for the Sore, strew thereon all over, the flower of Wheat somewhat thick, and upon that hony thick, and lastly over that womans milk, then lay the plaister on the Sore; and lay on the plaister the bottom of a new baked loaf of white bread, binde all fast on all night, on the morrow the Canker will be dead on the plaister; Note, if it be in the flesh or sinews, thick water issueth out, if on the bone, thick yellow matter cometh forth.

76. *Canker, a Lotion.*

**T**Ake white Wine, di. pinte, English Honey iij ℥, white Copperas in powder j ℥, di. Roche-Allom powdered iij ℥, boyl all these till one third part be consumed, then wet double linnen clothes therein, and lay it on the Sore, or Canker: Or take new Tanners Oose that never leather came in, Sage, Bay-leaves,



leaves, Violet-leaves, and Woodbine-blossomes ana j M: boyl all these together, and use it for a Lotion, first strain it.

77. *Canker in Mens privities, to cure.*

**B**Oyl Roche-Allom j $\frac{3}{4}$ , Verdigrease iiii $\frac{3}{4}$  in a pinte of Smiths water till part be consumed, then strain it, and use it for a Lotion.

78. *Canker to cure.*

**T**Ake the oldest Oyster-shell you can finde in a dunghill (those shine most, are best) powder them, then set three spoonfuls of white Wine vinegar over the coles, put therein as much of the Oyster-shell powder as will thicken the vinegar, adde thereto some Allom powder, then bind a linnen cloth about a stick and dip therein, rub the Sore therewith, till it bleed, doe this three times therewith, it will be well.

79. *Canker*



79. *Canker in the Body, to cure.*

**T**Ake the powder of the roots of Dragons j 3, lay it all night in water, on the morrow put out the water, then put thereto a quarter of a pinte of white Wine, boyl it well, let the Patient drink it warm three mornings together, it helpeth.

80. *Canker or sore eyes.*

**T**Ake Dovefoot, Archangell, Ivy with the berries, youn Bramble tops, white Rose leaves, red Sage, Sellandine, & Woodbine leaves ana jM. cut small, then put thereto powder of Allom j 3, white wine & clarified honey ana one quart: Aloes, Epatick iiij 3, distill all these in a Limbeck together, the water thereof will kill any Canker, two drops put in the eye with Fennell water taketh away any pearle or filthinesse.

81. *Cor-*



81. *Consumption, the cure.*

**T**Ake fix Cock Sparrowes, and two Wagtailes well dressed, Harts-horn and Ivory ana ij 3, powdered China roots thin sliced iv 3 in two quarts of Spring-water, Rose-water one quart, white Wine one quart; infuse them in a pipkin close covered one night in the hot Embers, that the water may keep but warm, then boyl three spoonfuls of French Barley in three severall waters; hen take Egrimony and Sorrel di. M. Borage, Buglosse, di. M. Fennell two roots picked and sliced, the bottom of a white loaf steeped in Malmſie all night, three large Mace, Raisins of the Sun stoned iij 3, six Cloves bruised, half a Cock, six Knuckles of Veal, red Sanders j 3, Sage and Rosemary ana j M. fix Capdates stoned and cut, let all these boyl close stopped one hour, then put therein six Pearmain Apples pared and sliced, let all these boyl till it come to a Mash, that there remain but five pints; then strain it, drink of this warm,



warm, first and at five of the clock in the afternoon, this will comfort much; if it be too thick, liquifie it with Wine.

*82. Consumption, a noted cure.*

**T**Ake a quarter of a pound of Jordan Almonds blanched, and beat small, adding thereto in the beating some Rosewater, one or two spoonfuls, then take the thigh of a roasted Capon, flea off the skin, beat it in a Morter alone, then take fourteen Dates stoned, skinned and picked, beat them alone, then put them all in a pinte of Rosewater, boyl them three walms with some Sugar, then take Cinnamon ij 3, Lignum Aloes both powdred j 3, put them in your decoction, stir them well together, then put it up in some Glasse, take the quantity of Walnut at once in the morning, the first three mornings adde to it every time Bezoar two grains.



83. *A Diet drink for the Consumption.*

**T**He first week in May, infuse in your usuall drink Succory, Devils bit, Scabius, Water-Cresses, Lungwort, Polypody, Colt-foot, Penryrall, and Liverwort ana ij M. bruised and put in a thin linnen cloth bagge, and so put in your drink when it is new tunned to work therein; drink no other drink for fourteen dayes.

84. *Cough of the Lungs to cure.*

**T**Ake green Box dried, and powdered fine, take so much at once as will lye on a groat, in a draught of warm white Wine first and last till you be well, which will be when you see your self void blood, then leave your Medicine, for you are well. *Probatum est.*

85. *Cough*



85. *Cough of very hard Phlegme to cure.*

**B**Oyl two quarts of Cream, halfe a  
pinte of honey, and di. pinte of  
Linseed oyl till it come to an oyl sub-  
stance, dip therein a red thick woollen  
cloth, wring it hard, and lay it on  
the Region of the Stomack as hot as  
you can suffer it, then cover it warm  
with another dry woollen cloth all  
night and morning till you be well.

86. *Cold hearcenesse to cause to speak clear  
presently.*

**T**Ake a Posenet of scalding water,  
put therein two Handkerchiefes,  
viiij times double folded, wring out  
the water, hold it to thy Nose and  
Mouth till it be cold, then put that in  
the hot water, and take out the other,  
and so one after another till you be  
well.

87. *Cough*



87. *Cough very old to cure.*

**T**Ake *Diatragaganthum frigidum* di-  
pendii, *suis speciebus* ana j 3, the  
Liver of a Fox powdred j 3 di.  
Lycorice and Maydenhaire ij 3, all  
powdred together, take them mixed  
in the syrup of Myrtles as an Electuary  
on the point of a knife as oft as you see  
cause.

88. *Consumption, a Medicine.*

**T**Ake good Malmsey a pottle, put  
therein as much crums of Man-  
chet hot out of the Oven as will  
suck up all the Wine, adde thereto of  
Cinnamon powdred iiij 3, ten Cloves  
bruised, distill this, and put thereto so  
much Sugar, as fits your Taste, with  
2. grains of Musk, the Dose is three  
spoonfuls morning and evening first  
and last.

89. *Colick, a present remedy.*

**T**Ake Gum *Hederæ*, warm it that it  
may spread on a peece of Scarlet  
the



the breadth of a shilling or broader,  
apply it hot to the Navill; your best  
Gum is sweet, clear, and soft.

90. Cough, and strong Consumption,  
a Potion.

**T**Ake Malmſie one quart, roots  
of Mallows, and Fennel pithed,  
Lycorice mundified, Anniseed  
bruised ana ij ℥. Colts-foot, Longwort,  
Violet-leaves, Hyſop, red Sage, Rayſins  
of the Sun ſtoned, Figs ſhred, white  
Sugarcandy ana iiij ℥, boyl all theſe  
in a pipkin cloſe covered to half, then  
ſtrain them out hard, adde thereto  
white Sugar iiij ℥, of the roots of  
Ireos, Florentine ij ℥, let it boyl, one  
walm more: then ſtrain it, and take  
of this fiſt in the morning, faſt two  
houres after, and laſt to bedward, if  
you need to purge, infuſe in a draught  
thereof over night Sena iv ℥, ſtaine it,  
and drink it in the morning.

91. Colick



*91. Colick and Stone, the cure.*

**T**Ake Parsly-feed, Gromel-feed, long Pepper, Jeat, Amber, Corall, Ginger, Nutmeg, Bay-berries, Enula Campana, ana ij 3, fine powdered, drink of it warm in a morning as much as will lie on a sixpence in white Wine or Broath, fast two hours after.

*92. Colick of Winde.*

**T**Ake Seahorse Pizell, Harts-horn, and Enula Campana, ana j 3 fine powdered, take so much of this as will lie on a shilling in Anniseed water fasting, or as you need.

*93. Colick and Stone, the cure.*

**T**Ake a pottle of white Wine in a pipkin, put two fair flint stones in the fire till they be red-hot, quench them one after another twenty times in the Wine, then put therein Speare Mints, Polypody of the Oak, Hysop, Sage



Sage and Rosemary ana j M. boyle them a good while, then strain it, and put it in a Violl close stopped. In the morning fasting drink a draught with these powders, Parsley, Fennell, and Carroway seeds, Philypendula, Saxafrage roots, Grommell, Brome, and Alexander seeds; the kernell of Cherry-stones dried, the round bones of the Thornback all powdered together, ana iij ʒ, drink of this powder every morning in your wine one spoonfull, fast two houres after, and last at night, take this syrup of Spiknard, of Juniper berries, of Gashoppers the head and feet cut off powdred ana ij ʒ, compound them together and drink ij ʒ in a little warm white Wine.

## 94. Colick, the cure.

**E** At fasting every morning hot Broaths made of Alexanders, and drink the compound water of them, and Aquavita, ana ij ʒ.

Also drink the powder of Juniper berries in Alexander water and stale Ale ana q. warm is good. Also St. Johns wort



wort small chopped, and put thereto Pigeons dung, a good quantity of honey, fry them in fresh Butter, and very warm bind it to the navill.

95. *Cramps, Convulsion, or shrinking Sinews.*

**T**Ake oyl of Turpentine j lb, Turpentine di. lb. of Bayes iv 3, oyl of Spike j 3, Juniper-berries di. lb, Castor, Euphorbium, ana j 3, Cloves, Mace, Nutmegs, Cinnamon, Frankincense, ana ij 3, Mummy j 3, Brocks grease iij 3, digest them all for one moneth in horse dung, then distill them according to art, and therewith anoynt the place grieved; this also healeth old wounds and green Sores.

96. *Cramp, the Cure.*

**T**Ake Brimstone and Vervin, bind it to the Pulse, and be ever freed.

97. *Gods*



97. *Cods swelling to cure.*

**T**Ake Rue, Bay leaves, Purslan, Bean meal, Fenugreek and Linseed ana  $\mathfrak{z}$ , boyl it in new Cream, with a spoonfull of Hogs grease, to a Poultis, so apply it: Or take Rye Leaven, mingle it with strong Lye, and apply it; this helpeth.

98. *Camphire Water to heal.*

**T**Ake Camphire prepared with the white of an Egge, infuse it in Fumitory water, mix them well together, use it to cool, heal, and skin.

99. *Corns in the Toes to cure.*

**T**Ake Marigold leaves, Herbgrace, and the broadest Plantain ana  $\mathfrak{j}$  M. stamp them in a Morter, then put them in a close stopped pot, with ten spoonfulls of water, so let it stand 12 dayes till it stink, then strain out the liquor, with it anoint the Corns, and wet a druble cloth therein, and lay it on them till they be well, so use it.



100. *Carbuncles to ripen and break.*

**P**Owder Bay-salt small, mingle it with the yolk of an Egge, and lay it on the sore; it helps. *Prob.*

101. *Canker inward or outward to cure.*

**R**Oast Sorrell cleansed of the stalks and strings, take only the pure leaf in a wet brown paper in the Embers when it is soft, mix therewith half so much honey, as much Wheat flower, and as much burnt Allom, compound all these in a Morter to a plaister, apply it to the grief cold, if the grief be inward minister three pills thereof morning and evening, wash the Sore with a Lotion made of plantain water, burnt Allom, and so much calcined Vitriol as will make it bloud-red.

102. *Cramp in Arm or Leg; the cure.*

**T**Ake great Onions, roast them, make a plaister thereof, and lay it warm about the joynt, as hot as he can



can suffer it, dresse it three times, and cured.

103. *Canker or Pock in any part of the Body to cure.*

**M**ix the fine powder of Mercury with the powder of Bole, mix it so that the colour be very pale, this killeth either of these griefs.

104. *To cure Chilblanes.*

**Rx** a quart of Sack, and of red Sage, and of Cammomile, of each a handfull, boyl all these well together, and bathe the hands morning and evening therewith. *Prob.*

105. *A Cordiall water to comfort the heart and brain, cause sweet breath, and good colour in the face: It is good against sadness, morpew and faintnesse, against obstructions of the liver, and windinesse of stomach and spleen.*

**Rx** of Agrimony, Burnet, and Borage, of each a handfull large, as much



of picked Roses, put thereunto j  $\frac{3}{4}$  of galingale bruised and halfe an  $\frac{3}{4}$  of Cubebs, still these together, and reserve the water, whereinto when you would use it, (which may be morning, evening, or at any time, an hour or two from meales, ) put as much white Wine as of the water, and drink of it.

Also a gelly made of Harts horne, and Snakes skins.

106. *To provoke the Courses.*

**E**Xhibite almost a spoonfull of the powder of Oculi, or Lapides Car. in a pretty draught of Mugwort, or Pennyriall water, and let her drink some of the water after it: the best time is to give it in the morning about five of the clock, at her accustomed expectation of them, and let her sleep after taking it.

107. *For the Consumption.*

**T**Ake of Whay lb. ij, of calves blood lb. iiij, of juyce of Houfleeke lb. iiij, of



of roses lbj, of new laid Eggs shells and  
all 12. put them all together in a Glasse  
still, distill the water whilest no more  
will come; then strain it, and put it  
into the still again, and cast away the  
feces, and put to this water three or  
four limon pilles, of yellow Sanders  
and Benjamin of each j 3, Myrrhe iij 3,  
white Rose water, Lillie water of  
water Lillies, and good Canary Sack,  
of each lbj, distill this in sand with a  
gentle fire, or in B. Mariæ; and being  
distilled put to it Sugar candie ij 3,  
Camphire a dragm, Borax half an 3,  
bruiſe them well, and let them diſſolve  
in all the water, and reſerve them for  
uſe. Goats milks, or Aſſes milk is alſo  
good, and water made of Dates.

108. *For ſores or Cancers.*

**B**Oyl Colewort leaves in ſalt wa-  
ter, til the water be green through,  
then let it cool, and bathe the  
Sore with it, as often as you will, till  
it be whole: It is good for a Canker,  
if it have not eaten inward already,  
Plantaine ſo boyled, and uſed, is good  
for the ſame griefes.



109. *For a Consumption.*

**T**Ake three Stags hearts, and put them into a scale, and put as much Sugar into the other scale, to make them even weight; then take the Sugar, and the Hearts, and put them into a close pipkin, and close them up with Wheat meal paste, so that no aire may come in, nor out; then set them over a temperate fire, till they come into a gelly, then give the patient one spoonfull or two thereof in the morning fasting, and about three or foure in the afternoon, and when you goe to bed as much.

110. *Another excellent Syrup for Cough or Consumption.*

**T**Ake of Sanicle and Betony of each two handfulls, of Avence, Ribwort, Speedwell, Agrimony, Comfery, Cowslips, Vnset Hysop, Wood Buglosse, and Scibious of each two handfulls, of Bryer tips, white great Dayly roots and leaves, of each one handfull,

boyl



boyl the iuyce of all these well gathered up with good Sugar into a syrup according to art, and take twice a day of it, the quantity of two spoonfulls at one time.

III. *To make Lozenges for a Cold.*

**T**Ake of fine Sugar one pound, halfe a pound of Penidioes, ij ℥ of English Licorice, j ℥ of Elecampane roots, ij ℥ of Ireos, beat all these into very fine powder and searce them, then put thereto soure drops of Oyl, of Anniseeds, and six graines of Ambergreese dissolved in a little Rosewater, make these up into a paste, with j ℥ of Gum Dragacanth dissolved to a little red Rosewater, with as much Hysope water, beating them well together, and incorporating them in a mortar till they are fit to work up out of paste into Lozenges, then make them up every Lozenge unto the weight of j ℥, and harden them in the dry aire, rather then by fire or sun: They are good against winde, comfort the stomach, and helpe crudities thereof.



112. *To stop blood spit or coughed up.*

**T**Ake foure quartes of Smithes Culterwater, boyl it till all the scum be taken away, then put thereunto three handfulls of Purslane, some prunes one handfull, French Barley two handfulls, then boyl it unto the halfe; then straine it, and drink thereof three or foure spoonfulls first and last, every day, and also before dinner and supper one houre, and so continue it untill you be whole.

113. *An excellent medicine to cool the Liver and Blood.*

**S**Eeth a Legge of Veale, scum it well, then take Endive leaves, Violet leaves, Liverwort, and Dandelyon well cleansed, of each one handfull, white Beetes, Mallowes, Borage and Buglosse, of each halfe a handfull, great Raysons having their stones taken out half a pound, prunes one lb, of the tops of white Majoram, and Smallage, of each three crops, a little whole  
Mace



Mace, Salt a little, boyl all these to a gelly, then straine and presse it out, and drink it warme so oft as you list.

## 114. Deafnesse to cure.

**T**Ake Oyl of Castor ij ℥, oyl of Roses and oyl of bitter Almonds ana j ℥, Aquavitæ ii ℥, mix all together, and boyl it till the Aquavitæ be consumed, then every night to bedwards, drop four drops one alter another in the Ear, stop it with Cotten that smelleth of Musk.

## 115. Another.

**T**Ake a Spoonfull of the Liquor that fryes out of a green Ashen-Bough burning in the fire, and the oyl of a silver Eele ana, of the Gall of a Hare, and black Honey ana, one Spoonfull of Singreen, boyl them all together, and drop a little in your Ear, as need requireth.

## 116. Diseases



116. Diseases many and generall, an  
Electuary.

**T**Ake red Rose leaves dried, red Corall, Guiacum, Acorus, Carroway seed, Ivory, Cinamon, Bole armoniack, Egshels all dried, Rosemary powdred ana ij 3, Nutmegs, Cloves and Mace ana j 3, Sugar powdred iij 3, juyce of Plantain, Knotgrasse, Shepherds purse, Houfleeke, young Bramble tops, and Sorrell ana j M, or so much of the juyces as will make it up an Electuary, take one spoonfull thereof morning and evening warm. If it be for the Gonorrhœa, first fumigate him upon a close stool with Frankincense, it stayeth bleeding, and is good against the Plague, it is good for old Ulcers, and all Fluxes.

## 117. Dropsie, a Purgation for it.

**T**Ake Mechoacan, Sugar, Diagridii, Rubard, Sena, Spikenard, ana j 3, Anniseed ij 3, Cinamon, Mastick, Ginger, ana j 3, let all these be fine  
pow-



powdred, the Dose is  $j\ 3$  in white Wine or posset Ale three dayes together: Then take Hyfop, Violets, Rosemary, Vervin, Betony, St. Johns woort, Mouse-ear, Plantain, Avence, Sage, Fetherfew, ana  $j\ M.$  wash them clean, then dry them, and bruise them in a Morter, then put it in a new glazed Pipkin, put to it one gallon of white Wine, so let it stand all night close stopped, and on the morrow seeth it to one Pottle, then strain it thorow a hair Sive, and put it up close, then drink it first and last nine daies together, at night hot, and at morning cold, half a pinte at a time.

18. Dropfie, a Medicine.

**T**Ake Dragons, Spiknard ana  $j\ 3$ , Alchenet di.  $3$ , powder them; drink of this powder in Ale or Beer, as much as will lie on sixpence at one time.

19. Dropfie



*119. Dropſie, a diet drink.*

**T**Ake Juniper thin ſhaved, and the berries bruised, Aſh Bark, Saffras roots, Wallwort roots, Camocke roots, Maſh Mallow roots ana j M. Parſly roots, Eringo roots, Fennell roots, all bruised ana ij 3, Parſley and Fennell ſeeds bruised ana ij 3; put all theſe in a Pipkin cloſe covered, put upon them as much ſcalding water as will cover them, then put it up and paſte it cloſe, ſo let it ſtand in hot Embers and not boyl 24 hours, then put all theſe in a Ferkin of new Ale of 7 gallons, ſo let it work together till the Ale be ſtale; drink no other drink during the cure, drink this at all times.

*120. Dropſie, or any other diſeaſe, a Treacle to cure.*

**T**Ake the powders of Rue and Betony ana ten 3, Wormwood and Centory ana iiij 3, Gentian, Myrrhe, Ariſtolochia rotunda and Ivory ana j 3, Pulverise and ſearſe all theſe,  
mix



mix them with clarified honey to a Treacle.

121. *Dropsie, an excellent Potion.*

**T**Ake Rue, Sage, Betony, Poly-  
pody of the Oake, Watercresses,  
green Broom, Hyfop, Parsly and Fen-  
nell roots pithed, roots of Lovage, of  
Flower de Luce, Gladwine the middle,  
take of the Elder the small clot bur  
ana j M. boyl them in Barley water  
and white Wine ana, mix it with pure  
Honey *qd sufficit*: let the Patient  
drink of this first and last till he be  
well.

122. *Deafenesse, a precious medicine.*

**T**Ake Honey, the juyce of Singreen,  
the water that droppeth from a  
green Ashen Bat in the fire ana, p. æq.  
compound them together, infuse it  
warm in the deaf ears.



123. *A Defensive to stay Impostumes or Inflammations from all green Wounds : apply it both sides the Wound.*

**T**Ake the white of two Eggs well brayed, put thereto Wheat flower, powder of Bolearmeniack, and powder of Sanguis Draconis, mix al these well together, and apply it as before, this stayeth and repercusseth all humours : if any heat happen in the wound, then adde thereto Vinegar, Rose water, Singreen, or Plantain juyce, this will dissolve all Inflammations or heat quickly.

124. *A Defensive for green Wounds.*

**T**Ake oyl of Roses, Bole armoniack ana ii  $\frac{3}{4}$ , Terra sigillata and Vinegar ana j  $\frac{3}{4}$ , Camphire ij  $\frac{3}{4}$ , Nightshade and Singreen ana j M. beat the hearbs, strain the juyces, mix all together cold, so apply it; if it be too thin, thicken it with Barley meal.

125. *Dropfies*



125. Dropsies, Pox, Consumption, or any  
Disease.

**T**AKE a pinte of spirit of Wine, infuse therein Zarza perilla thin sliced, so much as will colour the spirit of Wine yellow as gold, then dissolve in it Gum of Guajacum ij ℥, strain it, and adde thereto naturall Balme di. ℥, take thereof one spoonfull in a draught of small Beer or Ale morning and evening till you be well.

126. Diascordium, an excellent Cordiall to  
make.

**T**AKE Cinnamon, Lignum Cassia, ana ij ℥, Scordium or water Germander j ℥, Dittany or Candy, Tormentill, Bistorta or Snake weed, ana iiij ℥, Galbanum, Arab. gumme, Candy Mustard-seed j ℥ di. Gentian iiij ℥, Bole armoniack j ℥ di. Terra Lemnia iiij ℥, Opium j ℥ di. Storax, Calamint iiij ℥ di. Sorrell-seed i ℥ di. long Pepper, Ginger, ana ij ℥, pure Honey ij lb di.



di. lb. Conserve of red Roses 1 lb. Aromaticall Wine di. lb. boyl all these two walmes to an Electuary.

127. *Dropfie.*

Rx a pottle of white Wine, but rather Rhenish if it may be had, j<sup>3</sup> of Cinamon, and a pinte of green broom ashes, put them in an earthen pot together, 48 houres, having first bruised the Cinamon, stir them often, then put them up into a white Cotten bagge, and let the Liquour draine thorough; then put it all up again twice upon the lees, and then use of it foure times a day; drink it cold in the morning, and one houre before dinner; also one houre before supper, and when you go to bed: drink at each time a quarter of a pinte: if the grief be not fully removed, use a second or third pottle; but with most one pottle sufficeth.



128. *A diet drink for Dropſie, Scurvy, or other inward Diſeaſes.*

**B**oyl in two pints of pure running water, iij ℥ of Saſſifrage till half be boyled away, then put thereto of Hermodactyls ſliced and Lycorice, Spike, Cinamon, and Cammomile flowers, ana ℥ ℥. then let them boyl one houre, then take of Sena cleane picked j. ℥, and let it boyl over a very gentle fire, halfe a houre, then ſtrain it and cleere it, and give iv or v ℥ of it faſting.

129. *Eyes red and watering, the cure.*

**S**pread the white of a new laid Egge on a red Colewort leaf when you go to bed, plaſter the eyes therewith; or the gall of a Partridge, or the gall of a Turtle put into the eyes helpeth the dimneſſe.

130. *Eyes*



130. *Eyes that seem blinde, the cure.*

**T**Ake Smallage, red Fennell, Rew, Vervine, Egrimony, Betony, Sage, Cinkfoyl, Pimper-nall, Eufrage, Celendine, ana j M. wash them and stamp them well, put them in some vessell; take powder of 15. pepper corns well searced, one pinte of Wine, three spoonfuls of boys Urine that is very young, boyl them together till the juyce of the hearbs be in the Wine, then strain it out hard, and put it in a Viall close stopped, and with a feather drop it in the eyes cold for fifteen days; during the Cure, drink Beer wherein is infused over night (to drink next morning) Tormentill and penny-grasse.

131. *Egiptiacum to make.*

**T**Ake Verdigrease iv 3, powdred Allom ij 3, Vinegar vj 3, Honey j 3, boyl all these till it be red, this cleanseth and cicatriseth old sores.

132. *Emrods,*



## 132. Emrods, the cure.

**T**Ake two Handkerchiefs viij double, put them on a Chafin-dish of coals in a dish of white Wine, ready to boyl or seething hot, then wring out one of them hard, and lay it on the grief as hot as he can suffer it, let it so lyetill it waxeth cold, then put that in the dish, and so do one after another, for half an houre at once; use this till it be well, which will be some three times; during the cure some drink Millfoyl in white Wine, with the powder of Egshels whence chickens were hatched.

## 133. Emrods, or any other swelling in the place.

**T**Ake Scabious and Mullin, stamp them with fresh Butter and Hogges grease, and make it yellow with powder of Saffron, lay it to the grief warm.

Or take the powder of burned Anni-seeds, Honey, and Saffron, make a plai-ster



fter thereof, and lay it to the grieve, every dressing, wash it with white Wine wherein Scabious hath boyled.

134. *Emrods to cure.*

1 **T**Ake the juyce of the root of the great Burre, boyl it, and bathe the Emrods therewith very hot, then presently strew thereon the powder of red Archangell.

2 Or take the powders of Lovage and Rew mixed with Honey, make a plaister thereof, and use it.

3 Also boyl the leaves of Mercury very tender, apply it thereto as a poultis very hot, dresse it twice a day and be whole.

4 If they bleed or water much, cast on them the fine powder of Letharge, of gold, it drieth them.

5 Or stamp unset Leeks small, put thereto honey and flower, lay it on warm.

6 Or stamp in a dish of the best Sope with some garden Snailles without shells, and the powder of some Muscleshells mixed and applied thereto twice.



## 135. Eyes to preserve by Medicines Local.

**T**He smell of Marjoram is good to preserve the sight, to drink Eybright in Ale, Beer, or wine, with the juyce of Fennell, is very good and nothing better; the powder of Eybright in a reare Egge, or in any thing else is also good: Good Spectacles much helpeth: Cinnamon, Cloves, Nutmeggs, Mace, and Pepper are all good. Also the water of Eybright, Fennell, Marigold, Perlewort, or any of these put into the eyes, cureth.

2 Item, Vervine gathered young in May, put in a Viall close stopped, and so let it stand till it putrefie, and a juyce sinking to the bottome of the Glasse, wherewith drop it into your eyes, it helpeth all blindnesse in man or beast.

3 Item, In Aprill gather the finest Fennell, put it into a Glasse with a long narrow neck some fifteen dayes, then take the glasse softly for troubling it, powre out the clearest thereof  
to



to another glasse to every di. If there-  
of, put  $\text{j} \text{℥}$  of Lignum Aloes fine pow-  
dred, and let it so stand fifteen dayes  
more, then strain it twice to clear it  
out; of this drop a little in your eyes,  
it much cleareth the sight.

4 Item, Lignum Aloes distilled in a  
Stillatory of Glasse, the water of it  
put in your eyes, it cleareth the sight  
miraculously.

5 Item,  $\text{j} \text{℥}$  of the distilled water of  
Rosemary flowers, with  $\text{ij} \text{d.}$  of the  
powder of Salt Gemme dissolved  
therein, and dropped in the eyes, cu-  
reth the sight, and drieth all moisture  
from thence.

6 Item, the Urine of a Childe, or the  
Lye made of ashes of Fennell stalks,  
either of them dropped in the eyes,  
mends the sight.

136. *Inner medicine to clear the eyes.*

**T**Ake the powder of Eyebright  
 $\text{iv} \text{℥}$ , Mace  $\text{j} \text{℥}$ , mix them toge-  
ther, and take the weight of  $\text{iiij} \text{d.}$   
thereof in Fennell water in the  
morning, fasting three hours after.

Take



Take the juyces of Fennel, Vervin,  
and Roses ana ij 3, Eyebright, Endive  
and Celendine ana d. M. boyl the  
hearbs in two pintes of water till half  
be spent; then with the juyces and the  
decoction, boyl it with Sugar to a  
syrup, take of this syrup ij 3, in Ey-  
bright water iij 3. If the body be win-  
dy adde to the aforesaid powders An-  
niseed and Fennell seeds j 3.

137. Eyes that have Pearls, a Medicine.

**T**Ake Dazies and the roots, red  
Fennell and Alehoof, stamp  
them together, take the juyces  
of them, and drop two or three in the  
contrary Ear warm, on that side the  
grief is not, till the Pearl fall off, use  
this every day morning and evening.

138. Eyes that have Pearl, or Web.

**T**Ake the white of two new laid  
Egges very hard boyled, the  
shells and yolke being taken a-  
way, put the white in a Morter with  
jd. of fine powder of Copperas, pound  
E them



them together, then put to it two small spoonfulls of Rosewater, then strain it hard through a linnen cloth into a Glasse, let it settle with the clearest water therof, drop it in the eyes with a feather.

2 Or take the white of two Egges, very hard sodden, White Sugarcandy  $\text{j} \text{℥}$ , white Copperas  $\text{j} \text{℥}$ . both fine powdered, white Rosewater one spoonfull, stamp the Egges, Sugarcandy and Copperas together, then put the Rosewater thereto, strain it hard into a Glasse, drop thereof three times a day into your eyes.

139. *Another.*

3 **T**Ake all the head of a black Cat burned to ashes, blow some of that powder with a quill thrice a day into the Eye, if the pain be great, especially in the night, lay thereon some Oaken leaves doubled together, and wet in Rosewater on the Eye, renew them as need requireth, it cureth.



140. *Another rare secret for the same.*

4 **T**Ake nine Wormes, you shall finde them in old hollow Timber with many legs, called Hogs or Swines Lice, if you touch them they will be round, stamp them with the juyce of Celandine or Betonie; then strain them well, let the Patient drink it fasting warm, not eating in two houres after; use this three mornings together, it will cure.

141. *Or thus.*

**T**Ake the white of an Egge, and the juyce of Pelitory of the Wall, beaten together and scummed; one drop of that liquor in the Eye cureth, *Probatum est.*

142. *For the Eyes: The vertue of Tormentill.*

**B**Oyle the hearb Tormentill and Roots in white Wine, till the third part be spent; let the Blinde drink of this Potion nine dayes together, a draught



draught in the morning cold, and at night bloud warm, and within that time (God willing) he will recover: if the Eye be hurt, boyl this herb stamped in white Wine and a little water, binde or plaister it to the sore Eyes. If you intuse a good quantity of this Herb in a small Vessell full of Wine, and drink no other daily, it will recover sight though long blind.

143. *Eyes to clear, an approved distilled Water.*

**T**AKE the juyces of Rue, Fennell, Celandine, and Eyebright ana ij 3, Honey j 3 di. Aloes, Tutia, and Sarcocolla ana iv 3, the Gall of a Capon or a Cock ij 3, distill all these in a Limbeck or Glasse, drop this Water cold into the sore Eyes once a day three drops together, and use it till he be well.

2 Or take the waters of Roses, Vervine and Fennell ana iv 3, strong white Wine ilj 3, Tutia prepared, and Sugar-candy ana iij 3, Aloes hepatick ij 3, powder fine all the simples that is to be



be powdred, mix them with the waters and Wine, let it so stand covered one whole day, then strain the liquor easily in a fair glasse, and use to drop three drops at once in the eye.

144. *To cure all griefs in the Eyes.*

**T**Ake three  $\text{℥}$  of unslaked Lymē, infuse it in di. ℔ of Rain water in a Glasse vessell three dayes; then stirre and mix them well together, let them settle againe foure and twenty hours after; powre out the clear water very clean, then put thereto 10  $\text{℥}$  of Salarmoniack the whitest you can get very finely powdred, let it therein dissolve by long standing and oft shaking; then let it settle, and powre the clearest water off it, or filter it away by Distillation; drop three drops of this in the eye at once, and so continue it three times every day till it be well: this cureth Spot, Pearl, Web, or any thing else in the Eye, be it Canker or Burning.



## 145. Eye water.

Rx of Rew, Celandine, and Rose-water of each  $\text{ij} \text{℥}$ , of Stibium reduced into fine powder halfe an ounce, let it stand infused eight dayes, then use it.

## 146. An excellent powder to preserve sight.

Rx of Eyebright  $\text{iiij} \text{℥}$ , of Betonie  $\text{ij} \text{℥}$ , Fennell seed, and Mace, of each  $\text{j} \text{℥}$ , dry the herbs, and reduce them into fine powder, and put thereto  $\text{ij} \text{℥}$  of Sugar finely beaten, mingle them wel together, and every morning, drink as much of it as will lie upon a shilling, in a good draught of white Wine and Beere; and at night take of the powders  $\text{j} \text{℥}$ , and  $\text{ij} \text{℥}$  of the best Hony, and mingle them up into an Electuary, and when you are going into bed, take as much as a Nutmeg thereof, keep the powders dry, you need not put Sugar into the Electuary.



147. *Approved good water for any inflammation of the eyes.*

**S**Lake Lapis Calaminaris, to the quantity of  $\text{iiij} \text{℥}$ , 9 times red hot in white Wine  $\text{℔} \text{j}$ , then take of red Corall  $\text{j} \text{℥}$ , of Camphire  $\text{℥} \text{℥}$ , of Sugar-candy  $\text{j} \text{℥}$ ; reduce them into powder, and put them all into red Rosewater,  $\text{℔} \text{j}$ , with as much Fennell water, stirring them well together, by often shaking the Glasse, but when you intend to drop it into your eyes, take care, that it be very cleare, and drop it into your eyes with a sponge or feather.

148. *For a Pin and a Web.*

**T**Ake a handfull of Celandine leaves, and as much white Daisie leaves and roots together, and halfe as much ground Ivie, stamp out the juyce well, and put thereto a sawcer full of good red Rosewater, then strain it and put it into a Glasse, with as much white Sugarcandy finely powdered, as will lie on a sixpence, and

E 4

drop



drop it into your eye with a sponge or feather.

149. *Falling sicknesse, the cure.*

**M**Ake two plaisters as you do of Mastick, of Sanguis draconis, spread it with a hot knife, and lay them to the Temple veins.

150. *Falling sicknesse or Epilepsia, the cure.*

**F**irst every Full and change of the Moon, Purge one day, and Vomit another, then kill a Jay, and dresse him, fill his body full of Cummin and Anniseeds bruised, then put the Jay so dressed in an Oven after Bread is drawn, untill he be so dry that you may beat his body, sides and bones to powder, then take of this powder  $\frac{1}{3}$  at a time in Broath, or any other way at pleasure morning and evening till he be well.

151. *Fever*



151. Fever to prevent, or all other diseases by  
this cooling Cordiall.

**T**Ake Lycorice mundified ij 3,  
Carroway seed, and Cardimo-  
mum ana di. 3, Hyfop, and Car-  
duus Benedictus ana di. M. of Ga-  
lingale ij 3, bruise your drugs, and  
binde your hearbs in a bundle, boyl  
them all in a gallon of water close co-  
vered, till one pinte be consumed, then  
let it so stand till you strain it six hours;  
then let the Lycorice and Cardimo-  
mum remain still in your strained  
drink; take thereof morning and even-  
ing at your pleasure, this worketh mer-  
vailously in preserving strength.

152. Flux of blood to stop and cure.

**T**Ake the round mossie Bur that  
groweth on the Bryar that is the  
wilde Rose, dry it, and powder it,  
drink thereof in red or Claret wine  
morning, and evening first and last.



153. *Flux or Womens Menstruous to force  
or bring.*

**T**Ake Germander, Mugwort,  
Pennyryall, Balm, Hysop, and  
Mallowes ana j M. Rew, Sage,  
Wormwood, Soothernwood, and Mar-  
joram ana di. M. Saffron j d. Castor j ʒ  
thin sliced, Enula Campana, and Cin-  
namon ana j ʒ powdered, boyl all these  
in a pottle of water to the consumption  
of a quart, then strain it hard, and  
put thereto white Wine one pinte,  
drink thereof first and last morning and  
evening.

154. *Bloudy Flux to stay, especially of  
Women.*

**M**Ake a paire of Beads of the Sea-  
horsetooth, and wear them on  
both your wrists, let no young wo-  
men wear them but twenty four hours,  
for fear of further danger.

155. *Flux*



155. Flux of Bloud, or Gonorrhea Pills to stay it.

**T**Ake Marmaled of Quince*s* ij  $\frac{3}{4}$ , Coral, Cinnamon, Amber, Shepherds purse, Alchenet, Acatia, ana ij  $\frac{3}{4}$  powdred and searsed; mix them together to a Masse for Pils, take four of these Pils morning and evening first and last.

156. Fistula, the whole cure.

**F**irst purge the humour offending, then take the Soles of old Shooes dried, burn them on a clean hearth with Oaken wood to a bright coal, then lay it where it may consume to Ashes alone, then adde to the weight of the Ashes so much green Copperas fine powdred, as the Ashes of the Sole weigheth, and half so much weight of the powder of burned Allom as the Copperas weigheth, and half so much of the powder of golden Seacoal as of the burned Allom, then grinde all these together on a Painters Stone, or in



a Morter to fine subtle powder, so put it close up till you use it either for Fistula or old Sore: when you are to use it, take the Cream of the morning Milk of one Cow, set it by it self all night and one day, the next cast away the greenish water in the bottom of that Cream, then lay a spoonfull of the Cream on a Trencher, then mix so much of the powder therewith, as will make the Cream black and thick; then make your Tents of an inch long and no longer, if the Fistula be never so deep, and roll the Tents well in the Medicine, and Tent the Fistula therewith two times a day, and it will work out in small pushes, wheals from the bottom, cover the Sore with a red Colewort leaf, when it is well digested, heal it up with plaisters fit for it.

137. *A vulnerary Potion for the Fistula.*

**B**Oyl a quart of Spring-water, Cloves bruised, Pimpernell, Egrimony, red Colewort, Valerian, Moufeare, Doves-foot and wild Tanzie ana j M. washed and chopped, boyl all in



a Pipkin close covered till halfe be wasted, then put to it two spoonfuls of Honey, and one quart of white Wine, then let it boyl two walms, and strain it hard forth, keep it in a close Viall, drink it morning fasting, at three in the afternoon, and last to bed; in Summer cold, and Winter hot, untill the Potion cometh out of the Orifice of the Fistula, which must be ever kept open with a Gentian tent.

158. *Fistula or Cankers, the Plaiſter to cure.*

**T**Ake Letharge of gold  $j\text{ lb}$ , oyl of Roses  $ij\text{ lb}$ , white Wine Vinegar, and old Urin ana  $di.\text{ lb}$ , boyl it till the Urin and Vinegar be consumed, adde thereto in the boyling Wax  $ij\text{ 3}$ , Frankincense  $j\text{ 3}$ , mix it, and it cureth.

159. *Fistula, a Lotion to wash, or Seringe, that cureth.*

**T**Ake Bole armoniack  $iiij\text{ 3}$ , Camphire  $j\text{ 3}$ , white Vitrioll  $iiij\text{ 3}$ , all powdred, boyl the Copperas and Camphire



phire in a close stoped Pipkin till they be melted, still stirring them till they grow hard, then powder them and the Bole armoniack together very fine, then put the powders up in a strong bladder, when you use it, take a pottle of running water, put it to the fire till it begin to boyl, then take it from the fire, and put therein three spoonfulls of the powder, as much as you can heap and presse on, put all in a double Viall, shaking it twice every day for fourteen days before you use it, let it stand and settle very cleer, and apply it as hot as the Patient can suffer it: if it be for a Sore, wet a double cloth four times double, and apply it: if for a Fistula, use the Siringe, dresse it morning and evening till it be well. This cureth old Sores, Fistulaes, Pus- tules, Cankers, Scabs in the Head or Body, green Wounds: if you will have it stronger, put unto it burnt Allom  $\text{j} \overline{\text{ss}}$  powdred.



160. *Fistula in the corner of the Eye, or  
elsewhere.*

**T**Ake Hempseed, Southernwood,  
Fennell, Parsley, Strawberry leaves  
and strings, Ribwort, Tanzie, Smal-  
lage, Garden madder, red Colewort  
leaves, ana  $\text{j}$  M. Nutmegs powdered  $\text{j}$   $\text{z}$ ;  
boyl all these in three pintes of water,  
then strain it, adde thereto Honey four  
spoonfuls, therewith bathe the Fistula  
thrice a day, at every dressing let the  
Patient drink of this potion four  
spoonfuls warm; if the Fistula be deep  
use a Seringe, and wet a red Coleleaf  
and lay thereon, you need not tent it;  
let the Patient sometime with his Po-  
tion drink Treacle diatefferon  $\text{j}$   $\text{z}$ , in a  
morning in his bed very hot, and sweat  
two hours after it. If humours flow  
much, purge once in ten days. Also  
keep the Orifice open with Gentian  
tents that it close not; Also after that,  
make Tents of Linnen, washed in Buck  
and not in Sope, scrape lint of  
them for tents, wet them in fasting  
spittle, then let them dry, and dip  
them



them in the Creams and powder before set down.

*161. Fistula, or Sore-mouth, a Lotion.*

**T**AKE Guaiacū  $\text{iv} \frac{3}{4}$ , Plantaine, small Cranes bill, Comfry, Knotgrasse, Shepheards purse, Woodbine, and Briar-leaves ana  $\text{j} \text{M}$ , boyl all these in three pintes of Smiths water till half be consumed, strain it in the liquor, and mix it well, keep it to your use, if you will have it stronger, put thereto as much burned Allom as two Nutmegs, use it alwayes warm.

*162. Face heat, the cure.*

**F**IRST purge with *Pillulæ aggregativæ*  $\text{j} \text{3}$ , then take Camphire  $\text{j} \text{3}$ , prepared Cinnamon  $\text{ij} \text{3}$ , Brimstone, Ceruse, and Mastick ana  $\text{ij} \text{3}$ , all fine powdred, and wrought up with oyl of white Roses to a Cerote, anoint your face with a big Pill made thereof as big as a Chesnut, ten nights together to bedward, in the morning wipe it hard with a dry linnen cloth, but wash it  
not



not all the ten dayes, then wash it four mornings together with juyce of Lemmons and butter-milk, the Lemmons sliced therein.

2 Also if you quilt bay-salt fine powdred in a pair of linnen Socks, and wear it under your feet, it helpeth much. Abstain from salt meats, Spices, meat brown roasted or fryed, Wine, strong drink, Onions, Garlick, or Mustard, use in your Broths Purslain, Sorrell, and Violets, and all other coole herbs.

3 Or take a quart of sweet Cream, small Ferne roots jM. cleansed and bruised very small, boyl them in the Cream till it come to a Salve, anoint the face.

163. Face to cleanse, a water that taketh away all Deformity.

**T**Ake Pippins pared and cored, then sliced, Lemmons thin sliced, then take pure Manchet, and crum it fine, put it in new Milk, withal the other, and j3 of Camphire thin shred, then distill all these in balneo; use this Water as you need it.

164. Face



164. *Face Moles to take away.*

**T**Ake the meal of Fengreeke,  
Honey and Water-creffes ana  
p. xq. stamp, and incorporate  
them together, make a plaister thereof,  
apply it to the Mole.

165. *Falling Sicknesse, the cure.*

**T**Ake powder of the Mistletoe of  
the Oak, single Piony roots, the  
powder of mans scull dried hard in  
the fire ana j 3, Balm ij 3, Sage flowers,  
Rosemary flowers, Marigold flowers  
ana ij 3 flowers of the Line tree, Lillies  
of the Valley ana iij 3, powder all  
these, and searce them, take iv 3 of  
this powder in the warm Julip follow-  
ing every morning fasting: Take Cow-  
slip water distilled j lb, syrup of Cow-  
slip iv 3 mixed together to the likenesse  
of a Jelly. Also take this syrup once a  
day as occasion serveth, roots of Piony,  
Mistletoe of the Oak ana iv 3, Cinnamon  
vj 3, Marigold flowers, Lilly of the  
Vally, and Lavender flowers ana M. red  
Rose



Rose leaves ij M. all grosse bruised, and put in a vessell with a narrow mouth, put thereto so much Aquavitæ as will cover them foure fingers over, then stop it close, and put it in a balneo for four dayes, till it be red in colour, then strain it thorough an Hipocras bag, then put to it Sugarcandy powdred di. ℥. mix it well together, then put fire to it in the pot as you burn Sack, and so let it burn to a syrup, then put out the fire, so take it: if he have any grief in the Head, let him wear a Cap as followeth.

Take Marjoram, Betony, Balm, Rosemary, Stœchados ana di. M. red Rose leaves, the rinde of Citron ana iij ℥, Cloves, Mace, Nutmegs, Cubebs, flowers of Line tree ana iv ℥, all grosse powdred, and quilted with Cotton bombasse, covered with Taffaty or Holland, make it in form of a Cap, and wear it on your Head.



166. Face heat by humours flowing.

**T**Ake Sorrell, Succory, Dandelion, and Sowthistle ana ij M. the buds of young hops, Parsley-roots ana vj, Fennell-roots iij sliced and pithed, and boyled in three gallons of Alewort, put Yest to it, and drink it at four dayes old, drink no other drink while it lasteth.

167. Face very red pimpled, and Sans phlegm to cure.

**P**owder the liver of a Hare being well dried, drink of that powder in your usuall drink, but better in an Allom posset-ale, so much as will ly on a nine pence first and last, morning and evening. *Probatum est*, by a Gentlewoman much grieved with this infirmity, and cured herewith.

168. Fluor



168. Flux to stop.

1 **M**Ake an Allom posset, boyled  
in milk, drink it first and last,  
it cures.

2 Or make a Cake of Wheat-flower,  
with the juyce of Plantaine and Com-  
frey, with a little Alkanet, bake it hard,  
sop it in good red Wine, with powder  
of Cinnamon, eat the Sops, and drink  
the Wine, it cureth.

169. Tents to make for Fistulas.

1 **M**Ix the powder of green Cop-  
peras, and Bean meal ana p.æq.  
confect them together with hard scra-  
ped French Sope in a Morter; Tent  
therewith, it will bring forth broken  
bones.

2 Or the powder of Euphorbium and  
Mastick ana mixed, p.æq. boyl them in  
white Sope, when it cooleth make  
tents thereof, it consumeth all moisture.

170. Flesh



170. *Flesh to fret or eat away.*

**T**He powder of Euphorbium will fret away flesh laid thereto in small quantity.

171. *For Fractions or Bruises a Sear-cloth.*

**T**Ake Rosine and Wax ana iv  $\bar{z}$ , Perosen ij  $\bar{z}$ , oyl iiij  $\bar{z}$ , melt them hot together, and adde thereto the fine searced powder of Cummin, mix them well together, then hot dip your Searcloth therein.

172. *A strong Powder for Fistula or old Sores, apply it with Tents or otherwise.*

**T**Ake Auripigmentum, Verdigrase, gals, Salt Gem, Salt Armoniack, Harts-horn burn'd and powdred, the bones of a Hare burn'd, Mans dung burn'd, Egshels, Oytershels, Muscleshels, all burn'd, Sanguis draconis, Tartar, Letharge of gold, the shels of a water Crab burn'd, unslaked Lime, Pepper white and black,



black, Ginger, Frankincense, Glasse, Mastick, and an old Shooe all burn'd and fine powder ana p. æ. then adde thereto the powder of burnt Allom, as much as of all the rest in weight, mix all well together, and apply it as before.

*173 Fire-wilde, or St. Anthonies fire.*

**T**ake the Lees of Claret or white Wine and the dreggs of Vinegar, the whites and yolks of Eggs well brayed and mixed together, and lay it to the grief.

*174. Fistula's, or foul Ulcers a Lotien.*

**B**Oyle one quart of Spring water, Rosemary, Sage, Daisyes, Dovefoot, wilde Tanfie, Egrimony, and Plantain ana j M, bruised Allom as much as a Walnut, white wine Vinegar ten spoonfuls, English honey 4 spoonfuls, then strain it hard, and put to the liquor so much powder of burn'd Vi-trioll as will colour it like bloud, use this with Seringe or Lotien.

*175. For*



175. *For the Fistula, a Potion used by the Ancients.*

**T**Ake Barly mundified, and the leaves of Celandine ana j  $\bar{3}$ , Centory, Egrimony, and Plantaine ana ij  $\bar{3}$ , Aristolochia longa iij  $\bar{3}$ , the leaves of Olive, and Dropwort ana ij  $\bar{3}$ , cut them all, then pound them, and boyl them in white Wine with Sugar, drink a draught of this Decoction every morning fasting one hour after.

176. *Falling sicknesse the cure.*

**T**Ake the Bloud, Livers and Hearts of Moles dried and powdred, give j  $\bar{3}$  of this Powder in Piony-water in the morning, fast two hours after, use it six mornings.

177. *Fistula, a Tent.*

**M**ix the powder of Hermodactyls with French Sope, make a Tent.

178. *Flesh*



178. *Flesh dead, to fret away.*

**L**ay the powder of Hermodactyls  
on the Sore, it will cleanse it.

179. *The best Potion in the world to cure  
the Fistula.*

**T**Ake twelve Cloves bruised,  
Pimpernell, Egrimony, Vale-  
rian, red Colewort, Mous-eare,  
wild Tanfie, Dovefoot, Strawberries,  
Plantaine, red Madder, and sharp Dock  
ana j M, bruise all these in a stone Mor-  
ter, boyl them in two quarts of Spring-  
water sufficiently, then strain it hard  
out, put the liquor to the fire again,  
adde thereto one quart of white Wine,  
honey vj℥, let the Patient drink thereof  
morning and evening first and last for  
fourteen dayes; this drink is of an in-  
credible efficacy, for it cleareth all cor-  
ruption from the Fistula in thirteen  
dayes, and broken bones. If the Pati-  
ent vomit up this Potion three dayes  
together at the first taking thereof, his  
Cure is to be doubted, if he vomit not,

F

no



no doubt of his health, in drinking thereof, put Ginger thereto to allay the winde of the hearbs,

180. *For a Thrush in a sucking Childes mouth, or any sore.*

**M**Ake a hole in the crown of a new laid Egge, and take out all the meat, fill the shell with Honey and burned Allom mixed, let it boyl on the fire, still stirring it with a Bodkin, then take it out and dresse the Sore.

181. *Foul festred Seres and Cankers.*

**T**Ake Inke, Auripigmentum, quick Brimstone, Salt Gemmæ, dissolve them all in Vinegar, and put them in an unglased Pipkin, and close it well that the fume goe not forth, and burn it therein till all come to ashes, then powder it, and wash the powder in Vinegar, or infuse it in Vinegar that is warm, and put thereof presently on the Sore, as soon as it is quenched in the Vinegar; then lay this oyntment follow-



following thereon, viz. red Lead, the fat of a Goat, filings of Copper, mix them, and make an Unguent thereof.

182. For fretting Sores, a Cure.

**T**Ake Oyl of Radish roots p.æq. and Salt, bray them together, and plaister them on.

183. *Flesh superfluous in Wounds, or proud flesh.*

**L**Ay on the flesh the powder of Asaætida, it taketh it away; the ashes of burnt Wooll doth the same. Also the powder of white Calamint or Scordium will consume the proud flesh and kill the Wormes.

184. *Face to clear from pimples.*

**S**Till of Plantain, a sufficient quantity for the still, then sprinkle it well with white wine Vinegar, and when it is distilled wash the Face with the water, for fifteen mornings, and evenings together, and in that space, the pimples



will vanish, and once in three dayes  
drink a draught of Vinegar fasting.

185. *For pimples in the Face.*

**T**Ake one ounce and a halfe of  
Cinnamon beaten into very  
fine powder, of brimstone fine-  
ly powdred two Dragmes, of Capons  
greefe as much, of good white Wine  
half a pinte, boyl all these till it come  
up into a very thick oyntment, and use  
it at night when the party goeth  
to bed.

186. *Gout, a Medicine.*

**T**Ake Mutton-sewet untryed  $\text{iiij}$   
 $\text{lb}$ , the Kidnies  $\text{j}$   $\text{lb}$  di.  $\text{lb}$ , green  
Bay-leaves, Wormewood, and  
Rew ana  $\text{j}$   $\text{lb}$ , red Sage and Mercury ana  
 $\text{j}$   $\text{M}$ ; let the Hearbs be all green gathered  
in the midst of May, and beat in a stone  
Morter by little at once, as you may  
well, beat them small like Greensawce,  
then boyl them in a close Pipkin halfe  
an hour softly; adde thereto Sallet-  
oyle one quart; let it boyl one walme,  
when



when it is neer cold strain it hard, and put it in Gally-pots; and with this anoint the Gout cold, without heating it, then lay on this Searcloth following, viz. Perofine di. lb, virgin Wax ij 3, melt them on the fire in a Pipkin, adde thereto oyl of Roses and red Rose leaves powdred ana ij 3, boyl them all one walme; make your Searcloth, lay it on the Grief three days without removing.

## 187. Gout, a speciall Medicine.

**I** Take so many Raisins of the Sunne stoned as will make a Plaister for the Grief, pound them like Morter, then plaister them there; if the grief be extream, mix some Opium therewith, it will ease the pain.

2 Item, anoint the grief with the oyl of Wax, it easeth much.

3 Item, the Gall of an Oxe and Aquavitæ ana, as much oyl of Exeter as all the other mixed together, and anoint the place therewith warm, and wet a double cloth therein, and apply it thereto.

188. Go-



188. *Gonorrhœa, a Pill that cureth.*

**T**Ake Bolearmoniack, Turpentine washed in Plantaine water, Mastick, Borax, dried Eggeshells ana ij 3, Anniseeds, Dragons bloud, red Corall ana ij 3, all pulverised and searced, then compound them to a Mass for Pils, give thereof morning and evening first and last two Pils, drink of red Wine or Alegant.

189. *Gonorrhœa, or Womens Whites.*

**T**Ake the powders of Sanguis draconis, Corall, Cresses seeds, Alchenet, Acorn cups, Terra sigillata, and Venice Turpentine, all powdred ana iij 3, confect them up with Treacle and Conserve of red Roses to a consistence; take thereof first and last morning and evening one or two drams till you bewell.

190. Go.



190. *Gonorrhœa*, a *Julip* to strengthen  
the back.

**T**AKE Capdates 12, small Nuts five  
pintes, stamp the kernels by them-  
selves and the shels by themselves, take  
Brock-lime, Nep, Clare, Daffies, Dande-  
lion, and Plantaine ana j M. the pith of  
an Oxe back, the pizle and stons of a  
young Ram, slit them and make them  
clean, and boyl them in five quarts of  
Alegant to the consumption of halfe;  
make it fit for your taste with Sugar,  
strain it, and drink thereof first and  
last.

191. *Gonorrhœa*, *Pils* to cure.

**T**AKE pearl and Comfrey roots  
dried and powdred, Corall,  
Amber ana iiij ℥, Bolearmo-  
niack, bark of Guaiacum, Terra sigilla-  
ta, Terra Lemnia ana iiij ℥, make them  
up to a Masse for Pils with Venice  
Turpentine washed in Plantaine water;  
take of this seaven Pils, as small as  
Cherry-stones first and last morning



104 *The secrets of Physick*

and evening, fast three houres after in the morning.

192. *Green-sicknesse, the cure.*

1 **T**Ake clarified Honey one pinte, Rew, red Sage ana j M, stamp them, and strain out the juyces, mix them with the Honey, stirre them all together, then boyl them one walme, put to them a little powder of Pepper; drink every morning hereof one spoonfull di. warm, and fast two hours after, and last at night the like. In the day eat Raisins of the Sunne, and use some exercise during the Cure; eat twice every day Pottage made of Water-Cresses and Brocklime.

2 Sometimes use this Almond milk, take Succory, Egrimony, Carduus, French Woormwood, and yellow Dock-roots ana, boyl them in fair Water, then blanch bitter Almonds, take their milk and mix all together; this Decoction drunk in the morning fasting cureth.

3 *Item, Six bitter Almonds eaten in*



a morning for one week, and fast one hour after, is good.

4 Item, Your Ale must be reasonable in the Wort, whereof must be boyled Egrimony, garden Wormwood, Costmary, Succory, and yellow Dock-roots.

193. *Green sicknesse, or any other grief, an Ale to drink in the Spring.*

**T**AKE Senna  $\text{vj } \text{℥}$ , Wormwood and Balme ana  $\text{ij } \text{M}$ , Anniseed and Fennell seed ana  $\text{iiij } \text{℥}$ , the juyce of Scurvygrasse  $\text{iiij pintes}$ , water-creffes, and Broke lime ana  $\text{j pinte}$ , let these be bruised and put in a thin linnen bagge, with a stone to sink it into four Gallons of new Ale out of the Tun, so let it all worke till it be four days old, then drink thereof in the morning fasting  $\text{di. pinte}$ , if it purge not three or four Stooles a day, then drink as much at night; use it till you be well.



194. *Gonorrhœa, or Fluxes of Bloud whatso-  
ever, and Womens Whites.*

**T**Ake of the four cold seeds hus-  
ked, the seeds of white Poppy, of  
Mallowes, Quinces, Purslane  
and Mirtils, Pine kernels, Gum Ara-  
bick, Gum Dragant, white Sugarcandy,  
Lycorice mundified, Penides, French  
barly, Psilium, sweet Almonds, ana iiii  
ʒ, fine Bole, red Roses, Sanguis Dra-  
conis, Spodii, Myrrhe, ana j ʒ, mix all  
these being fine searced with so much  
Hydromell as will make it a Masse for  
Trochisces make them all of the weight  
of di. ʒ a piece; when you use any of  
these, dissolve one of them in six  
spoonfuls of very hot milk; if they  
grow so hard that they will not dis-  
solve, then grate or beat them in fine  
powder, and put them in the milk;  
drink or eat this Dose first and last, it  
cures in five or six dayes: often pro-  
ved, the body being before duly pre-  
pared.

195. *Glysters*



## 195. Glysters to loose and fasten.

**B**Oyl a Sheeps head with the leaves  
of Hollyhocks, Mallowes, and  
Mercury, ana j M, the seeds of Fennell  
and Parsly bruised, the roots of both  
pithed, Lincd, all the seeds powdred,  
put in some Butter or Oyl, then strain  
out 10 3 thereof, mix therewith Dia-  
phenicon ij 3, or of Diacatholicon ij 3,  
as the disate requireth, minister it no  
warmer then you may abide the bladder  
on your check.

## 196. Glyster for the windy Colick.

**T**Ake Malmsey one pinte, boyl  
therein the seeds of Parsly and  
Fennell bruised ana iij 3, mother  
of Thyme, Penyriall, let them boyl a  
good while, then put thereto Ginger,  
Cummin, and Enula Campana all brui-  
sed ana j 3, Sugar, Oyl quod sufficit for  
Glyster.

197. Co.



197. Gout pain to ease quickly on warrantize.

**S**Tamp red Archangell in a Morter with Vinegar, and binde it to the place grieved, it will presently ease, if it do not, mix a little Opium therewith, it fails not.

198. *A Gargarism to wash and cleanse a sore mouth.*

**T**Ake plantain burn'd, Strawberry-leaves and Knotgrasse ana j M. Sorrell, and Sage ana j M. red Rose leaves j M. di. mix therewith long-Pepper, Pellitory of Spain ana j ʒ ʒ ij, boyl them in a pottle of water to the consumption of half, then strain it, put thereto honey of Roses j ʒ di. and Oxymel Squilliticum; so it is made.

199. *Another good one.*

**T**Ake Hiera picra simplex iiij ʒ, Oxymell Squilliticum ij ʒ, the distilled waters of Hyssope, Betony, and Orga-



Organy j 3 di. mix them, and make your Gargarisme, minister it warm to draw humours; but when you will stop them, use cold things in your mouth as Vinegar or Fountain water.

200. *For the Gout, my Lord Denny's medicine.*

**T**AK Burdoches leaves and stalkes, cut them, stamp, and straine them well, and cleanse them, when you have done so put them into a glasse, and put oyl on the top of it; and keep it close stopt from the aire; when you would use it for the Gout, powre it into a porrenger, and warm it, and wet clothes in it, and lay it on the grieved place, warming one cloth after another, as it groweth cold.

201. *Another very good.*

**S**Predd Ale yeast upon brown paper, and let it lie upon the grieved place, once in twelve houres.

Warne the pickle of Olives, and put your feet in it.

*My*



110 *The secrets of Physick*

My Lords medicine for the Gout, is to be taken after the Moon is changed three days, which is called the prime; in those times take nothing, but the next dayes following begin and take it six dayes together, then take it six dayes, twice a day before the full of the Moon.

202. *Head ache of Rheume, the cure.*

**T**AKE one Nutmeg, Cubebs, Piony seed, Setwell roots, Marjoram, Angelica roots ana ij 3, dry all these, and powder them fine, and make them up with Honey to a Masse for Pills, whereof take every morning five small ones.

*Item*, Fry fresh English Hops in Muscadine, and bind them as a Poultis very warm to the Nape of the Neck, renew it as occasion serveth; this helpeth.

*Item*, Oyl of Cloves to anoynt the temple, is very good.

*Item*, Two plaisters of Flos unguentorum laid to the temples like Mastick plaisters, and on the nape of the Neck, helpeth.

203. *Head*



203. *Head beating or noyse, to purge away  
by the nose.*

**P**Ut the juyce of Beets, Betony,  
Dazie roots, ground Ivy, or any of  
them put in a Sawcer, and with a quill  
snuffed in the Nostrill, let your mouth  
be full of warm water, every time you  
doe it, then drop two drops of oyl of  
Amber into your ears, be eating some  
Crust in your mouth when you do it, it  
will enter the better.

204. *Head ache, the cure.*

**T**Ake oyl of Roses, and oyle of Ca-  
momile ana ij 3, wax ij 3, Rose Vi-  
negar six drops, dissolve them on the  
fire, when it is cold anoint the temples  
therewith.

*Item,* If the pain be hot, adde thereto  
oyl of Violets, white Poppy, unguen-  
tum populeum ana ij 3, and ij 3 of  
Camphire mixed.

205. *Head*



205. *Head, a Gargarism.*

**T**Ake Betony j M. Vinegar j pinte, a little Cinnamon, as much Stave-acre, both brui sed, boyl them together to the consumption of half, Gargarize with one spoonfull thereof, but if the pain come from the stomach, boyle the aforesaid simples in good Gascoin Wine, and drink it with Cinnamon.

Or take Frankincense, Pigeons dung, Wheat flower, ana j  $\bar{3}$ , temper them with the white of an Egge; and binde it to the aking place.

206. *Humours from any place be settled.*

**T**Ake Bullocks Lights, and parboyl them, and then very hot slit them, and lay them to the place grieved, it will draw it away.

207. *Hair*



207. *Hair to bring again.*

**T**Ake Bulls Tallow, Honey, and Oyle of Tartar ana j  $\mathbb{Z}$ , boyl them together, anoint the bald place therewith.

208. *Hair to cause to fall or take away.*

**T**Ake bloud-suckers burn'd to Ashes, mix the ashes with strong Vinegar, wash any hairy place therewith, it will fall away.

Or the bloud of a Bat suffereth no hair to grow.

209. *For all diseases in head, as Megrom, Impostume, Dropsie, Fevers, Headache, and corrupt stomach.*

**T**Ake the roots of Pellitory of Spain, Spikenard, ana iiij  $\mathbb{Z}$  powdered, Vinegar and Mustar mixed with the powders well together, keep it in a close Gally-pot, hold halfe a spoonfull thereof in the mouth a good while, and spit from him the rheum in a Bason

as



114 *The secrets of Physick*

as often as he needeth, or for six days, then take this powder for four dayes.

Take Galingale  $j\text{ }3$ , Nutmeg  $ij\text{ }3$ , Cloves and Cinnamon ana  $ij\text{ }3$ , Lyco- rice  $iiij\text{ }3$ , Sugar  $ij\text{ }3$  all powdred, take thereof first and last in good liquor, the Dose is half a spoonfull.

210. *Hearing lost, to renew again.*

**T**Ake the Brine of Beef, the elder the better, boyl it well, scum it clean often, keep it in a glasse, take the clearest thereof, and wrap it warm to the ears deaf.

211. *Heat in the Body or Liver, a Julip.*

**T**Ake pure French Barly  $ij\text{ }M$ , boyl it in a pottle of water, put therein Raisins of the Sun, and Prunes ana  $j\text{ }3$ , Fennell and Parsley roots cleansed and pithed ana  $j\text{ }3$ , Endive, Harts tongue, Liverwort, Sowthistle, Crops of Wormwood, Mercury, Mallowes ana  $iiij\text{ }3$ , boyl them well together in a close pipkin, then strain it out hard, put the liquor to the fire again, and put  
to



to it red Sanders powdred j 3, Sugar to sweeten it to a Julip what sufficeth, adde to it Musk three grains, use the drink thereof warm.

Item, If you will have more cooling, adde thereto Violets, Lettice, Sorrell, Borage, and Clivers the like quantity.

212. *Dianthos, which helpeth all feeblenesse of the Body, the Ptisicke, the grief of the Heart, and Liver, after long Sicknesse.*

**T**Ake Cloves, Galingale, Ginger Spike, Nutmegs ana ij 3, di. Carraway, Annis, Cardamoni-um ana ij 3, Liquorice, red Roses, Violets, and Rosemary flowers ana iiij 3, Honey cleansed, and Rosewater sufficient. Let them be all fine searced, then mix it with the Honey and Rosewater, and simpred on the fire to a confection, the Dose is iiij 3.

213. *Head*



213. Head Megrome or pain, the cure on  
warrandize.

**T**Ake gray Sope  $\text{iiij} \frac{3}{4}$ , bray  
therein the whites of two  
Egges, and put it in a Box;  
when you use it, spread it on a double  
cloth, and lay it to the forehead even  
to the Eares, and dresse it twice a day  
for fivedayes together, you shall finde  
ease at the first two dressings.

214. To cure any heat or Feaver, a Julip.

**T**Ake Rosewater, or Violet water,  
one pinte, Sugar di.  $\text{lb}$ . boyl them  
together by a soft fire, clarifie it with  
the white of an egge, colour it with red  
Sanders, so strain it and use it.

215. Humours to stay that floweth out, and  
will not be stayed.

**T**Ake the waters of Endive, Sorrell,  
Lettice and Vinegar, one pinte of  
each, boyl them together by a soft fire  
with sufficient Sugar, drink thereof of-  
ten.

216. Hem-



216. *Hemrods, a plaister to cure them.*

**T**Ake Lovage, and Rew powdred  
small, ana mixed with Honey, make  
a Plaister and apply it.

217. *Head paines very old to cure.*

**T**Ake Gum Arabick, Myrrhe,  
Saffron, and Euforbium ana iij  
3, bray them together with  
the white of an Egge well beaten,  
then applyed plaister-wise on the  
temples and forehead; this presently  
cures.

218. *Hurts in the skull.*

**T**Ake the juyce of Pimpernell,  
and wet therein pieces of Linnen  
cloth, and apply it oftentimes  
thereto, it will heal it quickly.

219. *Head Megrom, pain or winde.*

**P**ut a lump of the best Mithridate  
in your mouth, as big as a good  
Hazell-



Hazill-nut, there let it melt without champing, holding your breath as much as you can ; as it melts receive it into your stomach ; this will ventose at the ears, and presently ease the Head.

220. *For the Head troubled with rheume.*

**T**Ake of Pirethrum, Marjoram, Galingale, Ginger, Caraway, and broad Plantaine seed, prepared white mustard seed, ana a like quantity, beat these grosse together, and if the powder weigh above ij ℥, seeth it in a quart of water close stopped, and when it hath sodden well put a quart of strong Wine to it, with j ℥ of cleere honey, then let it seeth again, till about two fingers bredth of the liquor be consumed, then take it off, and herewith gargarise your mouth.

221. *Afterwards make this potion following.*

**T**Ake Ginger, long Pepper ana ℥ j, of Galingale ℥ j, of Cloves and Cubebs ana ℥ j β, beat them together



gether into powder, and binde them in a linnen Cloth, and let them seeth well together in two quartes of Wine, stop close as aforesaid, afterward let it stand covered untill it be setled and cleare, whereof use two or three spoonfulls at a time.

222. *For Heat.*

**T**Ake a quart of good white Wine, or Rhenish Wine, and three pintes of pure running water, brew them together, with crums of white bread then put to it the juyce of two Limons, let them stand infused 2 or 3 houres, the pill or rinde being first taken off from them, then squeeze out their juyce, and brew the liquor with good store of Sugarcandy finely powdered, and drink every morning a good draught of it, having first taken some Oculi cancrorum, and Harts-horne, finely powdered.

223. *To*



223. *To cure a fore Head, or any old sore.*

**R**x a pinte of strong ale, one ounce of Mace, boyle it till it come to the consistence of a syrup, then put in a good peece of fresh butter, and boyl it again, then strain it, and keepe it for your use.

224. *Faundies yellow, a sure and quick cure.*

**1** **T**Ake Plantaine water one pinte, Ivory powdred ij 3, Saffron so much as will make it yellow, boyl them all two walmes, then strain : drink a pretty draught thereof warm first and last.

**2** Or take the ashes of a Vine burned, lay them thick on a boord four square, divide them in nine equall parts, by making with a Knife three cuts one way, and three cuts another, then with the finger make a deep print in every one of them, then fill every hole, or print with the Patients own water, let it so stand nine dayes, adding thereto upon the Urin in every hole  
three



three shives of Saffron undried; if you make nine Cakes of the nine heaps with the Patients water, and bake them, and then lay the Saffron as aforesaid on every one of them for nine dayes it cureth.

3 Or take Sheeps trickles new made, infuse them in a pinte of Malmsey twenty four hours, and one whole Bur-root scraped, then strain it; and drink the Wine at three draughts three mornings one after another; keep a good Dyet; in the meane time refraine all Egges, fresh Beefe, Goose and Fish.

4 Or take Malmsey one pinte, Saffron, Honey one spoonfull, Broom-flowers stamped ana j M. infuse them in the Malmsey, adde the juyce of Celandine a pretty quantity j M. of great knotted Earth-wormes black or yellow stripped and washed, boyl all these one walme, then strain it forth, and drink thereof first and last.



225. *Joynts nummed, or nummed Palsie.*

**T**AKE red Sage and Hysope ana p.  
 æq. put them in two Linnen Bags  
 in strong Ale on a Chafingdish of coales  
 in a Pewter-dish, let them boyl then  
 very hot, apply the Bags to the Grief  
 one after another for half an hour at  
 once; use it every day till the Grief  
 be asswaged; after so dressing with the  
 Bags anoint the Grief with the oyl  
 of Earth-wormes, oyl of Peter, and  
 oyle of Spike ana, then cover it warme  
 with Furre till next day, so use it.

226. *Joynt ache, the cure.*

**T**AK Oxe-marrow and Sheepes-  
 fewet melted together ana j 3,  
 Aquavitæ ij 3, oyl of Tiles and sweet  
 Almonds ana j 3, all mixed together  
 very warme, anoint the Grief there-  
 with morning and evening till it be  
 well; after anointing apply a good  
 Searcloth thereto.

227. *A*



227. *A Bath for the grieved joints before dressing.*

**T**Ake the inner barke of a young green Oak, red Sage, and Balm ana j M, boyl them all in strong Ale with j M of Earth-worms mundified, let all boyl together two hours, bathe the joint therewith, warm ever before the other dressing.

228. *A Potion to drink during the cure.*

**D**Rink first and last a good draught of warm Ale, Beer or Wine boyled with the roots of Comfrey, Knot-grasse, Solomons seed, Balm, and Daffies ana j M. Once in the week, in the morning in his bed drink a good draught thereof very hot with j 3 of Treacle Diatesfaron mixed therewith; cover him warm, let him sweat two hours.

229. *Joint ache, the cure.*

**M**ingle Oxe-dung with Vinegar like a Poultis, apply it hot thereto,



thereto, it swageth pain and draweth out water.

2. *Item*, Oyl of Roses and Aquavitæ ana mixed, and warm, anoint the Grief therewith, then lay a Linnen cloth wet in Vinegar in water ana mixed, and dried on very warm.

230. *Joint numnesse and ache.*

**A** Linnen cloth wet in Dragon water, and applyed very warm first and last, helpeth.

*Item*, drink six spoonfuls of Dragon water with j3 of Mithridate three mornings together, and sweat every morning after it 2 hours; this cureth.

231. *Joint-numnesse or ache, the cure.*

**B**Oyl in Water and Vinegar ana, owne Cresses, Betony, Mallow roots and white Willow leaves ana j M, till half be waisted; bathe the Grief therewith very hot by the fire half an hour, then bind the hearbs thereto very hot for four and twenty hours, so every twenty four hours bathe it, and dresse it till it be well.

232. *Joint*



## 232. Joint ache, a Medicine.

**B** Oyl di. lb, of Goose grease in a Quart of Malmsey till it be black, and therewith anoint the Grief; if the pain remove follow it till it be well, then purge the humour offending.

*Item*, after the anointing apply the Plaister of Diachilum simplex thereto.

2 Or take di lb of thin scraped Hartshorne, boyl it in j lb of Linseed-oyl, and a pottle of white Wine till the salve be black, and the Wine neer consumed: then strain it, and anoint it therewith warm.

3 Or cut Diachilon small, and melt it with oyl of Roses, Mallowes, oyl of Lillies and Camomile; boyl it to a Plaister; the first Plaister must lye on three dayes, the next two dayes, and the third one day; wipe the Plaister twice every day, warm it and lay it on.

4 Or take great ground Mustardseed iij ℥, Wine Vinegar one pinte, three spoonfuls of Aquavitæ; boyl them to a Plaister, put in the Aquavitæ last, let the other be in manner boyled first; apply



126      *The secrets of Physick*

apply the Plaister hot to the Grief some three times, it cureth.

5 Beat a Sheepshead, hornes, bones, wooll and all to pieces, boyl it with Mallowes ij M. and Balme ij M. in water till the bones fall out, bathe the lame member with it often till it be well.

233. *For ache or swelling in Joint or other parts.*

**S**Tamp the seed of Mustard, Fenugreek, and Linseed ana j3, Figs twelve all together to a Pomace, then boyl them in oyl and Aquavitæ ana di. pinte to a plaister, use it hot to the grief some foure times.

234. *Joint swolne with winde and water, to draw it out.*

**B**Oyl in a pint of strong Beere di. lb of strong black Sore, to the thicknesse of a plaister, spread it on Leather and apply it, if it be too soft, put to it in the boyling some Rozin, stir them well together.

235. *Joint*



235. Joint or Gout swolne to mollifie  
and ease.

**B**Oyl the seeds of Cummin, and Fenugreek ana j 3, Raisins of the Sun stoned di. ff all together in fresh Butter from the Churn in May, oyl of Rew, and oyl of Roses ana to a plaister, apply it hot.

*Item,* Rew, Wormwood, and Roses boyled in white Wine with Mutton sewet to a Poultis, and some Beane meal applyed hot, helpeth all swellings especially in the Cods.

*Item,* Strong Ale and good Sope boyled together to a thick Salve, spread on Leather and applyed hot, helps all aches. Boyl in Malmsey, and Wine Vinegar ana, Deers and Goats dung ana powdered, to the hight of a plaister, lay it on very hot, renew it every 24. hours, till you be well, which will be in some four times.

*Item,* May Butter and Wax ana boyled together with a little Aquavivæ, dip double cleathes therein, and lay it to the grief very hot, it draws out the water and swages the swellings.



236. *A speciall unguent for Aches, Sciatica,  
or any other pain.*

**T**Ake Ox gall, Aquavitæ, Oyle, and the fresh young tops of Rosemary, let them simmer on the fire, close covered, till the Rosemary be very soft, then grinde them all together in a Morter to a Salve, anoint the grief therewithall by a good fire very hot, then cover it with the clothes dipped in Butter and Wax aforesaid, and lap it up warme in fur or Cotton till the pain be gone.

237. *To help any shrunk Sinews, or Ache  
hard in them.*

**M**Elt together Oyl of Roses, iiii℥. Spermaceti j℥, anoint the stiffe and lame sinews therewith warme till it be well, twice a day, then plaister on the clothes wet in Butter, Wax and Aquavitæ.



238. *Imposthume in the head to break and is good for headache and the hearing.*

**B**Oyl in a quart of white Wine, Rosemary, with the flowers, Rice, Pennyroyall, Winter-savory, & Camomile-flowers j M. in a pot close stopped, set a funnill on the top of the pot that all the vapour may goe into the Eare, be champing in your mouth a Crust all the while, it will goe into your head the better, use it four mornings together, ever new warming it, it will be well.

239. *Impostume outward to heale in any parts.*

**T**AKE Hollyhocks roots cleane washed, boyl it in water, till it be tender, then powre out the water, then take Fenugreek and Linseed bruised, boyl them in the same water till they rope like Bird-lime, then stampe the foresaid roots and put it all well together to a plaister, and lay it to very hot, within nine dayes.



130 *The secrets of Physick*  
(God willing) he will be well.

240. *Impostume to bring to matter or Sup-  
puration.*

**T**Ake the yolks of Eggs  $j\text{z}$ , white  
Salt, powdered Hens dung li-  
quid like Honey, mix them  
together, without fire lay the plaister  
on morning and evening warme, it will  
digest it, draw it forth, breake it, and  
heale it.

241. *Impostume in the body to destroy.*

**W**ash Tansey  $j\text{M}$ . Maiden-haire,  
flowers that grow in the  
Wheat  $j\text{M}$ . bruise them alone, take of  
either of their juyces one spoonfull,  
mix them with three  $\text{z}$  of Camomile  
water distilled, drink thereof very ear-  
ly every morning a pretty draught  
warmed; this purgeth the disease down-  
ward without pain, but in your ordi-  
nary broth eat of the powder of Maid-  
en haire thrice every day.

*Item, The roots of Scabious, di. lb.*  
Stamped, adde thereto some powder  
of



of Corall, mix them well together, and drink thereof a draught in Camomile water, the Impostume will break and be spit forth.

242. *Impostume, an Attractive to draw it forth.*

**T**Ake three great Onyons, two Lilly roots, Rye leaves j M. Mallow roots, then boyl all these in running water till they be soft, then strain them from the liquor, and stamp them with Hogs-grease and black Sopeana j 3, Fry them together till they be thick with a little Wheat-flower, make a poultis thereof, lay it to the Sore as hot as you can suffer it.

243. *Joint Ache, the cure.*

**M**Ake a posset of Varges, or Vinegar and Milk, bate the joint very hot therewith, apply the Curd as a Poultis very hot all night, and after apply thereto double cloathes wet therein very hot till you be well.

244. *An*



244. An Incarnative to cover a naked bone  
with flesh.

**B**Oyl in Vinegar, oyl of Roses and  
Ireos roots powdred, then strain  
it and put thereto honey of Roses,  
apply it to the grief, it will cover  
the bone.

245. Hypocras to make at al times with *Wine,*  
*Ale,* or *Beer.*

**T**Ake Cinnamon  $\text{vj}\text{℥}$ , Ginger  
 $\text{ij}\text{℥}$ . Cloves, Nutmegs, ana  $\text{j}\text{℥}$ .  
Mace, Calamus Aromaticus  
ana  $\text{ij}\text{℥}$ , and slice the Calamus, then  
put them in a quart of Aquavitæ in a  
glasse of three pintes close stopped  
with Wax 12. dayes, shake it every day,  
so keep it when you will use it to make  
Hypocras, take one pinte of what you  
will, make it sweet with Sugar, then  
take two or three spoonfuls of your  
compound liquor to it, and mingle  
them well together, and drink it.

246. Itch



## 236. Itch to kill.

**M**ortifie Quicksilver with fasting spittle in a Viall, mix it with so much Hogs grease as will make it blackish, therewith anoint the palms of the hands, and the soles of the feet till he be well, at night to bedward : in the morning wash it with this water, &c. take Endive water and Vinegar ana, Roche Allom, powder of Enula Campana, boyl them together, wash the itch or scurfe therewith ; this will destroy it, and kill the fluxion of bloud.

## 247. Incision by a blister to make.

**T**Ake Cantharides, Euphorbium, ana, p. æq. and black Sope mix it, and apply it.

*Item*, Crowfoot bruised doth the like. Also Garlick doth the same.

*Item*, The inner barke of a Walnut-tree doth raise blisters, and being bruised and infused in Wine vinegar, it is strong.

## 248. Issues



248. *Issues out of the body or members to stop.*

**T**Ake the waters of Endive, Sorrell and Vinegar, ana, boyl them with Sugar to a Julip, and take it.

249. *Impostume in the head that runnes out at the ears.*

**B**Oyl oyl Olive on a Chafingdish of coales, put thereto two Cloves of Garlick bruised, boyl it therein, then strain it, and drop thereof warme into the eares, and stop them with black wooll.

250. *Incision to make, and take out the Coare.*

**P**OWder Rose Alger fine, mix it with Hogs-grease, and lay it on so broad as you would have the Core come forth.

251. *Impostumes to ripen and maturate.*

**B**Oyl the roots of Mallows and Lil-lies in a q. s. of water tender, stamp



stamp them with fresh Hogs-grease and meal of Linseed therewith, and apply it hot.

252. *Joint ache benumbed or swelling, an approved Bath.*

**T**Ake one gallon of Lye made of Wood-ashes, boyl therein Sage, Rosemary, Mallowes, Wormwood, Bay leaves, St. Johns wort ana j M. Annisand Cummin seeds bruised ana j 3, Linseed oyle di. pinte, bathe the same member therewith as hot as you can suffer it, till the Bath wax cold, use it till you be well.

253. *Faundies black and yellow, the cure.*

**T**Ake Earth-worms, wash them in four or five waters very cleane, strip them every time with your fingers all the earth out, then stampe them very small, put stale Ale unto them, and strain them hard out, and drink it with Saffron, it cureth at thrice taking.

254. A



254. *A fomentation for weak joints and tendons.*

**T**Ake a pottle of the best red Wine, and put therein Camomile flowers, Melilot flowers, tops of Wormwood, Sage, Rosemary, and Dill, of each Mj: boyl the hearbs to the consumption of a third part, and often foment the weake part therewith, and apply a warme fluppe of Cotton thereto, and roule it up very hard.

Apply this for a fortnight, and you shall finde ease by it.

255. *For joint and bone ache.*

**P**owne a pretty quantity of Goats dung, with oyle of Roses and Honey, then boyl them together, and apply it warme unto the grieved place, and with Gods blessing you will have ease.

256. *Kibes,*



256. *Kibes the cure.*

**R**oasta Turnip, cut it asunder in the middle, lay the one half very hot to the grief, renew it till it be well.

*Item,* Make brine of Water and Salt, bathe the Kibe with the clearest thereof cold.

*Item,* Melt Galbanum, Gum Dragant, and Oxe tallow together, and apply it.

257. *Kidnies wasted, the cure.*

**T**Ake and boyl round Plantain well in white Wine, then make a posset with the Wine, then take the powder of Elderberries dried in an Oven, that they touch not one another; take as much of it as will lie on a groat, and put it in a draught of the clear warm posset-ale; if the Kidnies be wasted, you may know, for the Patients urine will be thick and cloudy; drink thereof first and last, it cures.

258. *Kidnies*



258. *Kidnies ulcerated, and is approved good, to mollifie and cure them.*

**T**Ake Hollyhockes and Mal-  
low-roots ana j M. fresh Egge  
j 3, the Marrow of Veale bones  
Butter and Ducks greafe ana. iiij 3, oy  
of sweet Almonds, and Camomile ana  
3 di, Camomile and Balme flowers an  
j 3. Barly and wheat meal *quod sufficit*, t  
make a plaister; compound all these to-  
gether to pap; this you may do with  
all Impostumes, apply it to the Kidnie  
on the back, use it till you be well.

259. *Kibes or bloud-fals in the feet to cure*

**T**Ake Bay salt and a raw Turnip, ana in Water, stamp them together that your Salt be very small; then make it up in a lump and lay it on a Pewter dish whelming on the one side, put that dish in another dish to receive the liquor that run from the Salt and the Turnip, and therewith anoint the Kibe or Bloud fall till it be well.

260. *Ll*



## 260. Liver heat, the cure.

**T**Ake Liverwort, Mayden-hair, Harts tongue, Scabious, Strawberry leaves, ana ij M. Egrimony, and Hop-buds, ana di. M. boyl all these in a gallon of good Wort, to the consumption of one quart, then strain it, and put it to the fire again with the white of an Egge, and one spoonfull of pure Honey, let it boyl again, then with a spoon scum off the white of the egge, and put in it some Sugarcandy; use to drink thereof every morning fasting till you be well.

## 261. Liver distempered, a Plaister.

**T**Ake oyl of Roses ij ℥, Wax iij ℥, unguentum Populion di. ℥, melt them together on the fire well mixed, then take it off the fire, put it in a Morter, adde thereto red Sanders steeped in Rosewater one spoonfull, and Camphire prepared j ℥, worke all these well together with a stle till they be well mixed, when it is



is cold make a Plaister thereof and lay it on the right side against the Liver, use it till you be well.

262. *Linseed-oyl to purifie or prepare for Medicine.*

**T**Ake fresh Oyſter-shells wip clean, and ſmall powdered, put that powder into the Oyl, it will draw out all the filth from the oyl to the bottome, then powre out the clear oyl from the corruption.

263. *Lapis Infernalis to make Incision Issue, and Corrodates an Impostume.*

**T**Ake unſlaked Lime, Vine, and Willow-aſhes, Argal burned, Sal Peter, Mercury Sublimate, Arripigmentum and Copperas ana, all finely powdered; then put them into a new red Pipkin, put thereto of the ſtrongest Sope-makers Lye as will cover them ſo let it ſtand covered to infuſe for threedayes, then filter it cleare, or draw the Lye clean off, then boyl it in a Pipkin cloſe covered, and powre all the



and lay substance on a Boord to dry, then  
frame or cut your stones to the bignesse  
it for your purpose: When you would  
at a hole with one of them, make a fit  
hole in the midst of a plaister right a-  
gainst the place you will open, lay  
your stone in the hole, and clap ano-  
ther plaister upon it to keep it on, till  
you have your issue or hole therein.

264. *Legges swolne, the cure.*

**B**Oyl the juyce of Walwort, Wax,  
Vinegar, and Barley-meal to a  
Plaister, apply it hot, use it as you  
see cause.

265. *Livers Inflammation, a Julip, or a  
ptisan for it.*

**T**AKE three quarts of Spring wa-  
ter and husked Barley j M. boyl  
them together a good while, then  
put therein Violets, Lettice, Harts  
tongue, Liverwort, Sorrell and Borage  
ana j M. Raisins of the Sunne stoned,  
'runes ana ij 3; when they be boyled  
well, put in some Sanders, strain it and  
rink it warm.

*Item,*



*Item,* The conserves of Barberries, Cherries, Prunes, or Roses, or any of them are good.

266. *Another to cool the Inflammation of the Liver.*

**T**Ake Syrup of Vinegar, simple Endive water, Succory water, mix them together with Sugar, and drink it.

267. *Liver, all Grievs, the cure.*

**T**Ake Endive water, Fumitory and Scabious waters ana j℥, the Syrup of Vinegar simple, of Fumitory and Violets, ana ij ℥, Succo rosarum Confectio hamech, ana j ℥, mix it, and put them in a Vial, take thereof first and last at once j ℥, or more if need be.

268. *Liver and Milt oppilation, the cure.*

**B**Oyl Smallage and Elder in Wine, and drink it often, it helpeth.

*Item,* the Potion taken warm with few Radish seeds, causeth vomit also.

269. *Le*



269. *Lethargie or Epilepsie, the cure.*

**M**Ake an Electuary two parts of Lignum Aloes, and Cassia ligna, and the third part of Euphorbium and Carduus, confect these with Honey, and give the patient  $j\text{z}$  at once, in the morning, at two of the clock in the after-noon, and last at night in Balme water.

270. *Liver and Milt oppilation, the cure.*

**B**Oyl Ivy and Hypericon in Wine, ana p. æq. and drink it often, it cureth.

271. *Lice and Scabs in Childrens heads, the cure.*

**T**Ake red Sage, chop it small, and boyl it in fresh butter, with some Pepper powdred; let it boyl together, then strain it, and anoint their Heads therewith cold.

272. *Le-*



## 272. Leprosie or Leper, the cure.

**T**Ake Mercury, Sothernwood, Origanum, Calamint, Rew, ana j M the juyce of Beets iiij 3, Annis, Fenell, and Cummin seed, and Rew ana j 3, oyl of Bay ij 3; make your Decoction, and therein dissolve Hiera picra j 3; make a Glyster and minister it, and anoint the Belly with oyl of Rew. Then digest the matter with Oxymel Squilliticum, with the Decoction of Asarabacca, and Valerian, putting thereto Diagalanga Diapenta ana iiij 3, mix them all together.

## 273. A Purgation for the matter digested.

**T**Ake Benedicta laxativa, Hiera picra ana ij 3, Euphorbium, Spicknard, Mastick ana two graines, make it up in Pils, let the Euphorbium be very grosse beaten, and tempered a day and night in Vinegar, or juyce of Orenge, and oyl of sweet Almonds.



274. Lethargie, the cure, and first the  
unguent.

**T**Ake the juyce of Purflaine, white  
Vinegar, oyl of Roses, ana Wax  
*quod sufficit*, to make an unguent,  
therewith anoint the hinder part of the  
head.

275. *A Glyster for the same.*

**D**issolve in your common decocti-  
on for Glysters Benedicta Laxa-  
tiva ii 3, and use it as need requires,  
then rub the extreame parts with salt-  
water and Vinegar, or with salt and  
Vinegar strongly, use this every day for  
three days together, after that anoint  
the hinder part of the head with this  
following ointment.

276. *The Ointment.*

**T**Ake the juyces of Smallage, Rew,  
and Castor fine powdred ana ij 3,  
Wax and oyl *quod sufficit*, and continu-  
ally smell to Assa foetida and Galba-  
num. H Lastly,



Lastly, use Ruptories which must be laid to the hinder part of the head, as followeth :

Take Mustard, dry Figs ana j 3, Cantharides j 3, incorporate theie together with strong Vinegar and apply it.

277. *Lungs Impostume, the cure.*

First, let bloud on the veine Basilica, on the right arme, the next day open the same veine on the left arme, then use this following:

Take the syrups of Maydenhaire, and Endive ana di. lb, of Succory, the foure cold seeds, ana j 3, Licorice and Barly mundified, Raylins stoned ana iiij 3, honey iiij 3, Sugar j lb, make your syrup according to Art, anoint the Patients breast with this unguent, viz.

Take Fennell seed bruised, Linseed bruised, and leaves of March Mallows, the leaves of Bearfoot, boyl them well together in water, then stamp them, adde thereto in the stamping Butter unsalted, and fresh Swines grease, make your



your Ointment, use a good diet, with bread and broaths, made with Barley or Oat-meale, and Almond milk, Chicken-broth, wherein the foure cold seeds be sodden.

278. *For a Woman that hath a hard labour, and cannot easily be delivered.*

**I**Nfuse a handfull of Pennyriall, with a little powder of a Mugwort roote dried, in a pinte of new Ale or white Wine the space of two or three houres, then give it the party to drink; This also is very good to bring away the after birth.

279. *To cure one that is Livergrown.*

**T**Ake Hartstongue, Liverwort, Lungwort, Maiden haire, of each a good handfull, pick them clean, and wash them, and put them into two gallons of new Ale, in a little Rundlet, and let it stand a fortnight before you drink it: The herbes must be grossely bruised.



280. *Then make this Ointment.*

**T**AKE the same herbes, wash them, and pick them clean, and shread them, and take a pinte of Neatsfoot oyl, and halfe a pound of fresh Butter out of the churn, an ounce of Mace, boyl all these very well till it come into an Ointment, then strain it, and anoint the side that is Livergrown, and all the belly, and stroke the side well with your hand before the fire, and take care the patient take no cold; put a warme double cloth over the side: and use this Ointment evening and morning, drinking the drink also evening and morning, and in the afternoon about foure of the clock, fasting an houre after it.

281. *To help obstructions of Liver and Spleen, ease coughing, and cleanse bloud.*

**T**AKE of Lungwort, Liverwort, Scabious, fumitory, Buglosse, Violet and Strawberry leaves of each a handfull, of great Raysons having their



their stones taken out a quarter of a pound, boyl them in three quarts of cleare running water, being all first picked and cleansed, put thereto a good handfull of Scurvygrasse well picked from drosse and rotten leaves: putting thereunto of Lycorice scraped and sliced a pennyworth, with a pennyworth of good clean Anniseeds, 12. Figs sliced in halfe, with an ounce and a half of Sugar candy, boyl this till the herbes be tender, then take the Decoction off the fire, strain it and let it coole, and drink fasting, and about foure in the afternoon a pretty draught, whilest it lasteth.

283. *Mad Dogs biting, the cure.*

**T**Ake powder of Craifish shells j 3, drink it in Dragon water with Mithridate j 5, and apply to the sore the same powder mixed with Garlick bruised.



284. *Meagrum in the head, Impostume, Feaver, and all Head-aches.*

**T**Ake of the roots of Pellitory of Spaine j 3, Spicknard di. 3, beat them together, and boyl them in good Vinegar, then let them cool, put thereto Honey and Mustard ana sawcerfull, mix them well together, let the Patient put halfa spoonfull thereof in his mouth, and hold it there a good while, then spet it forth, renew it so twelve times, when you goe to bed drink a little downe, use this three dayes, and you shall be well.

285. *Menstruums to provoke.*

**T**Ake so much of the powder of Aristolochia rotunda, Myrrhe and Savin mixed ana as will lie on a shilling in warme white Wine, add thereto one race of Ginger grated.

286. *Men*



286. *Menstruous to stop the much flowing.*

**T**Ake the shels of a new laid Egge, the inner skin pilled off, boyl it in water one houre, then dry it and beat to fine powder, drink that powder at twice in red Wine warm, at every drinking goe to the newest Moale casting, put away the earth with your foot, and sit down and make water in the Moale hole, use this till you be well, during this cure let her eat Isinglasse.

287. *Morphew, to cure.*

**T**Ake the juyce of Orpins mixed with strong Vinegar, and many times anoint the same.

288. *Morphew, a Lotion.*

**T**Ake one spoonfull of Mustard, Celandine, and wild Tansie ana j M, stamp them till they be thick like green-sauce, then powre to them strong Wine Vinegar four spoon-  
H 4 fuls,



152      *The secrets of Physick*

fuls, mix them well together, then strain the liquor hard out, and therewith often bath the grief till it be well.

289. *Mother suffocation, the cure.*

**T**Ake the leafe of the great Burre, lay it on the crowne of the head, and lay upon that a hard roasted Egge crushed thereon, bind them fast od with with warm clothes, first shave the crown of the head.

*Item,* Take the powders of Harts-horne, Ivory, the haire of a Hares skin. the clawes of a Sheep or Goat burn'd to powder, take of these powders in your Broth.

290. *Mother, the paine in a Womans body.*

**T**Ake Mother-wort, Germander, Hyfop, Diptany, Thyme, Violets, and Marigolds ana j M, boyl them in ordinary Ale, scum it clean when it is half sodden, put to it di. pint of Bastard, and strain it, drink thereof warme morning and evening.

291. *Matu-*



291. *Maturative to bring an Impostume to suppuration.*

**T**Ake the juyce of Smallage, honey, flower of Wheat, and yolks of Eggs mixed together, and apply it to the Impostume.

292. *Maturative, another.*

**T**Ake juyce of Daffies, Plantaine, and Smallage ana, put thereto honey clarified, stir them on the fire together, and thicken it with Wheat meale, when it is almost cold put to the yolks of three Eggs, mix them and lay it on with lint; this is also good for womens breast smolne.

293. *Milt oppilation, the cure.*

**T**Ake the juyce of Docks with Storax liquid, and gum Armoniack, and Vinegar, infuse them three dayes, then boyl them and strain them, adde thereto Wax and Oyl, make a plaister thereof and apply it to the grief.

*Item,*



Item, Boyl the Dock in wine or water, drink it, it will cure.

294. Morpew spots, or marks in the skinne, to cure presently.

**T**Ake the flower of Brimstone  $\text{ij}$   $\text{z}$ , infuse it all night in strong wine Vinegar six spoonfuls, mix them well together, therewith anoint the spots, or wet them well, and put linnen cloths double, and wet therein, and apply them till it be well.

295. Mouth sore, or sore gums, and to fasten loose teeth.

**T**Ake Rosemary, burnt Allomana both powdred, a little white Salt, boyl them in water with English honey, therewith dresse the mouth.

296. Mouth



296. Mouth sore, or any other part, a Lotion  
most excellent.

**T**Ake Celandine, red Sage, and Honey-  
suckle leaves, and flower ana  
three handfuls, pure English honey one  
quart, Roche Allom j lb iiij 3 small  
beaten, graines of Paradise j 3, grosse  
beaten or bruised, boyl all these in one  
gallon of Spring-water in a close cove-  
red Pipkin, from a gallon to a pottle,  
then straine it, and put it up in Vials,  
it is good to Sunne it six days, this Lo-  
tion cured any sore being washed  
therewith.

297. Morphem or spots in the skinne or in  
any part.

**T**Ake oyl of Egges, what quantity  
you please, temper them with a  
good quantity of Letharge of sil-  
ver bruised, and anoint the spots  
therewith.

Item, The oyles of Janiper and bit-  
ter Almonds mixed, and anoint there-  
with.

Item,



*Item,* Take Hellebore ij℥, stamp it to pap, and mix therewith as much juyce of Egrimony, and a little Rose-water, anoint therewith the spots.

*Item,* Camphire powdered with two bitter Almonds, then temper it with Rose-water, anoint the place.

*Item,* In using any of these medicines, eat morne and even syrups of Fumitory, and purge with Confectio hamech.

*Item,* Let his drinke be morne and even Fumitory and Centory in Claret Wine, boyled with a little powder of Ivory.

298. *Against fittes of the Mother. Dr. C.A.*

Rx of the juyce of Briony roots, strongly pressed out, put it up into some fit vessell, till it be well cleansed, or settled, then throwing away the moysture swimming on the top of it, let the masse remaining behind in the bottome of the vessell, which is thick and white, be dryed up in the Sun; then

Rx of this juyce so prepared, and reduced into powder 3j℥, of Castor  
pow-



powdered one dragme, of *Assa fetida*  $\mathfrak{z}$  ij, with as much syrup of *Mugwort*, as shall suffice, make up a masse for *Pilles*.

The Dose is two scruples in Pills for one time.

299. *For Ulcers in the Mouth or Throat.*  
Dr. C. A.

Rx of *Diamoron*, and *Honey of Roses* of each one ounce, of flowers of *Brasse* subtilly powdered two scruples, mingle it up into a liniment.

300. *To make Manus Christi.*

**T**Ake iiij ounces of pure refined Sugar, and put thereunto foure spoonfuls of *Rose water*; boyl them together, to the hight of a Candy, then take it off the fire and put to 2 graines of *Musk* dissolved, *Pearle unboared* finely powdered two dragmes, a little leafegold after you have stirred the other well together, and formed them into little round plates, then put into every plate, a peece of the leafegold cut out for it.

301. *Nerve*



301. *Nerve Oyle to make for all Aches and Bruises.*

**T**Ake Camomile, white Archangell, Plantaine, young Wormewood, Mints, Walnut-tree leaves, Sage, Violet leaves, Mallows, Rew, Chickweed, Brocklime, Watercresses, Southernwood, Smallage, and yong Bay leaves, ana j M. Bruise them all in a Morter, then boyl them in a pinte of white Wine close covered, till the Wine be neer wasted, then adde thereto Hogges-grease and Deer sewer aira one lb, Linseed oyl and Neatsfoot oyl ana one pinte, Rosin powdered six ʒ, Galbanum prepared ij ʒ, boyl all these on a soft fire close covered, till the Unguent be green, then strain it out, and presently as it is hot mix therewith liquid Storax and oyl of Spick ana j ʒ, mix it till it be cold.

*Item,* If it be for Beasts, leave out the Storax and oyl of Spick, and in their stead put in their weight of Sope: you must make it in the midst of May.



302. *Noli me tangere, to cure and cool.*

**T**Ake Stubwort and stamp it, and temper it with honey, make a plaister of it, lay it cold on the Sore : within foure Plaisters it will mortifie the grief.

303. *Neck Botches, or other place, the cure.*

**T**Ake Dogs tongue, shred it, and stampe it small, boyl it in Malmsey till it be thick, then mix therewith the Melilot plaister, and plaister it to the grief, it will dissolve and heale it without breaking.

304. *Neck and Cheekes swolne the cure.*

**T**Ake the fine powder of Cummin seed di. lb, Figs cut small, boyl them together in white Wine till it be thick, then mix therewith foure spoonfuls of Beane meale, make a Plaister thereof, lay it to the swelling, so continue till it be well.

305. *Nose*



305. *Nose Ulcers, to cure.*

**T**Ake small Hollyhock, Plantaine and Shepheards purse their juyces ana  $\text{j}\overline{\text{z}}$ , the white of two Egges, Camphire small bruised  $\text{iiij}\overline{\text{z}}$ , prepared Tutia, Broom seed, ana  $\text{j}\overline{\text{z}}$ , burned Allom, Coral, Amber, ana  $\text{ij}\overline{\text{z}}$ , Starch  $\text{j}\overline{\text{z}}$  di. Bruise all these together in a Leaden Morter some hours together, use this four times every day till it be well.

Or take the juyces of Hazell leaves  $\text{j}\overline{\text{z}}$ , and Bettony  $\text{iiij}\overline{\text{z}}$  mixed, and with a quill drawn up into the nose divers times in the day, is likewise good.

*Item,* Let the patient purge with Pillulæ cochix, or Hieræpicræ, or such like.

306. *Bleeding at the Nose.*

**A** Desperate bleeding at the Nose was, by making up two Pills of Laudanum, each pill containing the weight of eight graine longwise, and then stopping each nostrill, with

a



a sevarall pill was in very short time cured.

307. *For a Childes Navill going forth with weeping.*

**T**Ake Wax as it cometh from the Honey, and when you have occasion melt it in a saweer, and dip black wooll in it, and lay it to the Navill, then sowe a twenty shilling peece of gold in a fine linnen Cloth, and keep it on the Childes Navill with a wathband.

308. *To cure a disease like to a Wart on the Nose.*

**T**Ake of Sulphur vivum one ounce, reduce it into very finall powder thorough a fine searce, then put thereunto a pinte of Rosewater, set it in a lasse close stopped, in the sun for the space of forty dayes about the dogge days, and then in the end if a dragme of Camphire very finely powdered be put hereunto, the medicine will work much the better.

309. *Oyl*



309. *Oyle of Swallowes to make.*

**T**Ake ten yong Swallowes, put them quick in a Morter, put to them Lavander, Cotton, Spike, Camomile Knotgrasse, Ribwort, Balme, Valerian Rosemary tops, Woodbine tops, string of Vines, French Mallows, tops of Alehow strings, of Strawberies, Tutian, Plautaine, Walnut leaves, tops of yong Bayes, Hyfop, Violet leaves and Sage, Romane Wormwood, ana j M. Camomile and red Roses, ij M. of each, stamp all these together, put to it one quart of Neats foot oyl or May Butter, Cloves fine powdered j ℥, put all these in a new red Pipkin close stopped and layd for nine days in a Cellar under ground, then boyl them in a Balneo six hours, adde thereto Wax di. ℔ and one pinte of Sallet oyl.

310. *Oyle of Saint Johns Wort to make of the best.*

**T**Ake j ℔ of the flowers and leaves of St. Johns Wort, put them in



a broad Viall with so much white Wine as will cover the Hearbs, set them in the Sun ten days, then put thereto Sallet oyl ij lb, let them stand in the Sun other ten days, put thereto of Venice Turpentine iiij 3, Saffron powdered j 3, Nutmegs, Cloves and elect Myrrhe ana iiij 3, Frankincense powdered j 3, put them in a great bottle close stopped, let them boyl in Balneo till no more vapours will ascend into the head, which will be some 24 hours, then take it forth, and strain it, while it is hot, put it in a glasse close stopped, so it is made up: this Oyl must be used alwayes warm; Tent no wound therewith, but dresse them all with cloths wet therein and laid thereon, so it heales best and quickliest.

311. *Another Oyle of Saint Johns Wort for Aches and Bruises.*

**T**Ake Sallet oyl one pinte in a Viall, put thereto of St. Johns Wort flowers beaten ij M. of the leaves or red Rose buds, the white ends cut off, the flowers or tops of



164 *The secrets of Physick*

of Rosemary and Camomile flowers  
ana j M. set the Viall in the Sun til  
the Oyl be blood red, put thereto  
the powder of Alkanet iiij 3, so it  
is made.

312. *Oyl of Snayles for any Ache, to make*

**T**Ake in May black Snailes one  
pinte, put them in a great Ox  
bladder with one pint of A  
quavitæ, and the substance of all the  
Oxe gall let run into the bladder to  
the rest oyl of Peter ij 3, oyl of Spick  
ij 3, tie the bladder fast, and put into  
another great bladder, and hang it up  
fast tyed for twenty days, where no  
Rats nor Mice may come, then straine  
it, and keep it to your use, put with  
it liquid storax j 3, it giveth a good  
smell, and is also good.

313. *Oynt-*



313. Ointment to expell Wind pain in the Back, stone in the Kidnies, Sciatica, or any ache, anoint the pain in warme, being first rubbed with a dry cloth.

**T**Ake an Oxe Gall, slit it in the bottome, let it run out into a Pipkin, adde thereto Neatsfoot oyl j lb, ground Ivy, Rew, Camomile and Thyme, ana j M, pound them in a Morter together, adde thereto Aquavita j 3, boyl them all at a soft fire three quarters of an houre, stir it often in the boyling, then strain it, and so it is made.

314. Oyle of Egges to make.

**T**Ake the yolkes of thirty Egges, foddren very hard, put away the whites, then put the yolkes in a Morter, beat them small, then put them in a broad Pipkin, cover them with a round Trencher with a hole in the top, and with a rowling pin throw the hole, still stirring them as they boyl, till they be all turned soft, then strain out the yellow yolk. 315. Oyl



315. Oyl of Bever-Cod, good for paine in  
Sinews and Joynts, Palsie and stiffeness  
of the Neck; it allayes the cold of Agnes  
if you anoint the Back-bone there  
with.

**T**Ake Bever-cod  $\text{j}\overline{3}$ , Euphorbium  
 $\text{ii}\overline{3}$ , Myrrhe  $\text{ij}\overline{3}$ , strong white  
Wine  $\text{viii}\overline{3}$ , Sallet-oyl  $\text{12}\overline{3}$   
let them boyl close covered till the  
Wine be clean spent, then strain it, and  
keep it to your use.

316. Oyl of Camomile is good to open the  
Pores and sweat-vents; it expels Vapours  
and is good for paine in Sinewes, Joynt  
and Guts.

**T**Ake sweet Camomile flowers, as  
much as you will, put it in a pre-  
serving Glasse, and cover it with  
sweet oyl, then stop it, and set it in the  
Sun fourteen days, afterwad boyl it in  
a Balneo, then strain out the Camomile,  
and renew the oyl with fresh flowers so  
often till it be perfect in smell and co-  
lour, then use it as aforesaid.

317. Oyl



317. Oyl of Dill asswageth all paine, opens the Pores, consumes Wind and all hard Swelling, it takes away all shaking of Agues, causeth sleep, eases the pain of the Head in hot Agues, if you anoint the Back-bone therewith.

**T**His oyl is made of the Herb and flowers, as you make Oyl of Camomile, with old oyl.

318. Oyl of Lillies healeth all pain of cold in Brest, Reines, Bladder, Matrix and Guts, it digesteth and asswageth the Cough, ripens all Impostumes, drieth all foule Sores in the Head, diminisheth all Sweatings if you mix Saffron therewith.

**T**Ake the white leaves of Lillies, and prepare the oyl as afore-said.

319. Oyl



## 319. Oyl of Wax to make.

**M**elt j lb of Wax small chopped  
 mixe therewith some ij lb of  
 well burned Bricks small powdred, o  
 as much as will serve to worke it u  
 like soft past, then put it all up in a  
 earthen pot, to distill with a glasse lyin  
 along according to Art.

320. Opiates to procure sleep in a melan-  
 choly madnesse.

**F**irst, let the Patients hands and feet  
 be washed with a decoction of  
 Dill, Camomile, Lettice, Poppy, Mal-  
 lowes, and Willow leaves, and after  
 anoint them with oyl of Poppy-seed  
 by expression, or let him smell to this  
 Opiate following :

Take jz of Mithridate, five graines of  
 Opium, three of Saffron, with one  
 spoonfull of Malmfie, and two graines  
 Champhire, put all into a Limmon  
 Pill emptied of the juyce, and smell  
 thereto often about your houre ordi-  
 nary to sleep. If this faile, take di. 3  
 of



of Philonium to bed, or some other  
wholsome Opiat going to bed well  
corrected.

321. *The white Oyntment.*

**T**Ake of Hogges greafe finely  
tryed half a pound, of white  
Lead called Ceruse in the  
Shops, as much of Virgins Wax one  
ounce, and in stead of 2 ounces of Suet,  
put in 2 ounces of oyl of unripe Olives,  
called *Oleum omphacium*; set them  
to melt over a very gentle fire, conti-  
nually stirring of it, put unto it one  
dragme of Camphire, then take it off,  
and stir it till it be cold, then put it up  
in a pot for your use; It is good against  
any Inflammation, or burning, against  
Kibed heels, galling or chafing, or for  
any humour which breaketh forth of  
the skin, and runneth.

322. *To make Tobacco salve.*

**T**Ake of green English Tobacco,  
2 pounds, and of Plantaine Mij,  
hread the leaves, and stamp them in a  
I stone



stone mortar, and put into them a cup of red Wine, and let them stand all night, then take Sheeps suet, and Hogges grease, ana half a pound; but if you leave out the grease, and put instead thereof a pinte of Sallat oyl, and a quarter of a pound of the best Rosin, and set these to boyl to the consumption of the juyce, then strain them, and put to them 4 ounces of Wax, and 3 of Turpentine, and set it to the fire again, suffering it not to boyl about 2 or 3 walmes; taking it then off, and straining it into a pot, and reserving it for your use, you will finde it very good for any old sore.

223. *An excellent black Salve, good for any green or old sore, for Ague sores, or sore Brest, and will kill a Felon.*

**T**AKE halfe a pound of Wax, of Sheeps suet as much, Sallat oyl 4 ounces, Rosin of the Pine tree one ounce, Frankincense 2 ounces, of Cloves 4 ounces, of Mace, and Mastick of each 2 dragmas, of common Rosin 4 ounces, Stone pitch half a pound, of  
red



red Rose water, and Plantaine water, of each 3 spoonfulls, of red Wine Vinegar 6 spoonfulls, three spoonfulls of Hollyhock water, or as much of the juyce of it; let the Suet be tryed, shread the Wax, and beat the Rosin, and Mastick, as also the Cloves and Mace into fine powder, put all these things together, and set them to melt over a soft fire, and keep stirring it till it begin to rise, as you may find by your stick, and that all your stuffe be melted, and when you drop it upon a brick it will seem somewhat stiff; then take it from the fire, and stir it till it be cold, and sit to strain, then put it up in a gally pot for your use.

324. *Palsie, the cure.*

**T**Ake Cowslip flowers, or roots, red Mints, Lavander, and Sothernwood ana j M. stamp them small, and boyl them in strong Ale one pinte, put to it Bay salt j 3 di. when your liquor is halfe wasted, take out the hearbs and stamp them again, then put thereto as much good Mustard as halfe your  
 I 2 herbs,



herbs, thereof make a plaister. If the disease be in the tongue, lay it to the Nape of the Neck; If in the jaws, towards the eares, or cheeks; if in the hand, to the pulse, and let it lye 12 houres, wash your hands where Sage hath been.

325. *Another by Potion.*

**T**AKE the distilled water, of Sage iv. 3, Betony water one spoonfull, Triacle of Venice, Conserve of Sage and Betony, ana di. 3, Conserve of Cowslips di. and Carduus water iv 3, Chymicall oyl of Nutmegs vj drops, powder of Castor di 3, and Sugar *quod sufficit*, take four spoonfuls thereof first and last, or at any time with the use of the foresaid plaister.

326. *Palsie, Gout, Cramp, Convulsion, Sciatica, old aches, and Contractions.*

**T**AKE oyl of Turpentine j lb, Venice Turpen di. lb oyl of Bayes iv 3, oyl of Spike j 3, Juniper berries di. lb, Castor j 3, Euphorbium ij 3, Cloves, Mace,



Mace, Nutmegs, and Cinamon ana j 3  
Lavander flowers, Sage, and Lillies of  
the Valley ana j M. Mastick, Myrrhe,  
Frankincense ana ij 3, Brocks grease  
iij 3, Mummy j 3 di. digest them for  
one moneth in horse-dung, then di-  
still them, and anoint the grief there-  
with.

327. *Plague, an Antidote.*

**T**Ake Setwell-roots, Calamus  
Aromaticus, Bole armoniack,  
Tormentill roots ana j 3, San-  
guis Draconis, and Terra Sigillata ana  
ij 3 fine powdered, mix them all with  
di. lb of Triacle, so take it.

328. *Piles, the cure.*

**T**Ake burned Muscle-shells fine  
powdered, mix it with Honey  
and Saffron, anoint your Piles  
therewith.

*Item,* Boyl in fresh Butter, Pilewort,  
Elder leaves or buds till it be a salve,  
make it yellow with a little Saffron,  
anoint therewith.

I 3

*Item,*



Item, Take Anniseeds burned, and powdred Honey, and Saffron, mix them well together, make a plaister thereof, and apply it, first wash it in white Wine wherein Scabious hath boyled.

329. *Plague, an Antidote.*

**T**Ake pure Triacle j ℥di put it in a Gally pot, put to it Myrrhe, Bayberries husked, Aristolochia rotunda, Gentian, Ivory, and Harts horne ana iiij 3, all fine searced and mixed with long Pepper, Annis, Carroway, and Fennell-seeds, ana iiij 3, stirring them with a Spatula in the pot of Triacle, the Dose is j 3 alone, or with a posset-ale mixed.

330. *Plague, a defensive.*

**T**Ake Rew, Elder leaves, Cinkfoyle, or Tormentill, red Sage, red Bramble leaves, Sorrell, Marigold leaves, and Angelica ana j M. stamp them all in a Morter, then put to them white Wine one quart, wine Vinegar di. pinte, white Ginger powdered iiij 3, let



let it so stand in a pot close stopped twenty foure houres, then strain it hard forth; let the elder people take every morning two spoonfulls, fast two hours after, and children one spoonfull, use it nine mornings.

331. *Plague to prevent and cure.*

**T**Ake Cinnamon  $j\ 3$ , Terra sigillata  $vj\ 3$ , Myrrhe  $iiij\ 3$ , seeds and rinds of Cytrons, roots of Dittany, Burnet, Tormentill, Zedoary, and Corall ana  $ij\ 3$ ; Unicornes horn  $\mathfrak{D}\ j$  finely powdered, yellow Sanders and red ana  $j\ 3$ , white Bean, and Marigold flowers ana  $j\ 3$ , Scabious, Betony, Basil seed, bone of a Stags heart, and Saffron ana  $ij\ 3$ , Sugar  $iiij\ lb$ , then with the Vinegar of Citrons make an Electuary, the Dose is every morning  $j\ 3$ , this prevents infection: if one be infected with cold take it in Wine, if with heat, in Rosewater and Vinegar, and sweat two hours after.



332. *Plague sore to ripen and bring forth.*

**T**Ake a great white Onion pilled and cut in peeces, fresh Butter iij℥, Leaven j℥, Mallowes and Scabious ana di. M. If you want the Herbs, take Garlick, j℥, boyl them soft to a poultis, apply it very warm.

333. *Polypus, a grief in the Nose.*

**T**Ake the leaves and branches of Buckwheat, distill it in Balneo, the water thereof is perfect good to stay the spreading of the Canker, although thought uncurable, then with the Magistral oyl heale it up.

334. *Pox small, the cure.*

**L**Et the Patient sweat first, then give him Mithridate iij graines, or as much Saffron, any of these expels them, then when they are come to a scab, and full ripe, that is, when they look yellow, then take a peece of fat  
Bacon



Bacon, roast it, let it drop in faire water : then take the droppings, and wash it again in three severall waters, and wash it at last once in Rosewater, then with this fat anoint your face foure times every day, this will defend the face from any deformity.

For want hereof, anoint the face with oyl of Roses *iiij* 3, and Spermaceti *j* 3 mixed.

335. *Plurisie or Stitch, the cure.*

**M**elt Dialthea *ij* 3, mix it with oyl of sweet Almonds *iv* 3, warm it, and anoint the griefe, then sprinkle on the place with the powder of Cummin searced *iv* 3, then warme a Colewort leafe, and anoint it with fresh Butter, and lay it hot to the place, bind it fast on.

But the surest way is, to let bloud presently, and purge next day.



## 336. Pox great, the soonest cure.

**T**Ake Guaiacum, from the Turners the thinnest chips  $j\text{ } \frac{3}{4}$ , of the barke of Guaiacum  $iiij\text{ } \frac{3}{4}$ , infuse them foure and twenty hours in a Diet pot with pure water eight quarts, the next day boyl it soft simpering to the consumption of three quarts, drink of this warm morning and evening a good draught, first strain it from the wood, then put the pot with the wood to the fire with eight quarts of water again to boyl, till two quarts be wasted, then strain it out, let it be his usuall drink at meales, and all day to drink cold.

Let him every second day drink a great draught of the strongest first, drink very hot and sweat two hours after in bed, and dry it with fresh linnen, and change his shirt, use this till all scabs, aches, &c. be gone, for till then he is not sound.



## 337. His Diet.

**E**Ate of the stalest white Bread or Bisket, and some of the blewest Raisins of the Sun for breakfast and supper, his dinner must be a neck of Mutton very dry roasted, but once basted, or a Chicken or Rabbet dry roasted.

*Item,* Before he entereth his Diet, he must purge twice, and be let bloud once, and once a week purge during his Diet.

*Item,* The first fourteen dayes let him keep his Chamber.

*Item,* Let him alwayes purge with ten graine of dulcified Mercury given in a pill of Mithridate.

## 338. Purgations to prepare.

**T**Ake Senna, Turbith, Diagridii ana iij 3, Epithimum, Galingale ana j 3, di. Annis, Cinamon, Ginger, ana i 3, salt Gem fixe graines, all fine searced and mixed, the Dose is j 3 in Dia prunis or posset ale.

## 339. A



339. *A Purgation wich purgeth all Aqueous humours.*

**T**Ake Rubarb, Turbith, Hermodaetyls, Diagridii, Senna, Agarick, Mechoacan, Sugar ana ij 3, Cloves, Fennell, Ginger, Annis, Mastick, ana j 3, Saffron and Cinamon ana ij 3, pulverize and searce all these: the Dose is j 3 in Succory water or posset-ale.

*Item,* For a child of seven yeares old, or a Woman with child, between iiij moneths and vij, take Mechoacan fine searced, and of this former Powder ana j 3, give it in Sugar sops within diaprunis.

340. *Pils that purgeth the foure Humours.*

**T**Ake Mirabolans and Rubarb ana iv 3, the juyce of Egrimony & Wormwood ana ij 3, Hermodaetyls, Agarick, Colloquintida, Polypody ana j 3, Diagridii, Turbith, Aloes ana vi 3, Mastick, red Rose leaves, salt Gem, Epithimum, Annis and Ginger ana j 3, mix



mix them and searce them, compound them in a Morter with syrup of Roses to a Masse for Pils, the Dose is  $\text{ij}$  in five Pils, taken in the pap of a roasted Apple, or any syrup.

341. *Plaister Basilicon to draw and heale.*

**T**Ake Wax, Rosin, Cows tallow, Pitch, Birdlime, elect Myrrhe, Tarre and Olibanum ana  $\text{vj}$   $\text{3}$ , melt the Rosin, Tallow, Pitch and Wax, then strain them powder fine your Olibanum and Myrrhe, then put them in, and at last put in the rest, stir them well till they be cold.

342. *Plaister Gratia Dei.*

**T**Ake Bettony, Vervine, Pimpernell, Daisies, Plantaine, Centory, Ribwort, and Avens ana  $\text{ij}$  M. Herb *gratia Dei*  $\text{ij}$  M. both crops and roots, wash them clean, and bruiſe them small in a Morter, then put them in an earthen Pot, and put to them a pottle of good red Wine, or white, cover it, and boyl it from a pottle, to

a



quart, being boyled, let it stand twelve houres, then strain it thorow a cloth, then wash the pot again with white Wine, and put in the Liquor again, and boyl it, then take Wax di. ℥. Rosin di. ℥. Galbanum j ℥, Mastick j ℥ small powdered, let it boyl well, still stirring it a quarter of an houre, then take it from the fire, put thereto Turpentine iv ℥, stir it till it be well compounded, then strain it thorow a strong canvas cloth, the next morning put some Womans milke of a man-child to it, melt it on the fire again ready to boyl, then anoint your hands with oyl or Butter, make it up in rowles.

343. *Plumbeous plaisters, or of Lead, to heale and finish a sore.*

**T**Ake Chalke ij ℥, Hogs-grease ij ℥, Cerusa j ℥, Lapis Calaminaris j ℥, then beat and mix the Ceruse and Chalke in a hot brasse Morter with a hot Pestle halfe an houre, adding some Hogs grease thereto in beating them, then make it up in small rowles, when you use it spread it on Leather a good thick-



thicknesse, let it lye 24 houres unre-  
moved, so use it till you be whole.

344. *Plaister green to cure green and new  
Wounds.*

Take clarified Sheeps-sewet, the leaves  
of green Tobacco, Hounds tongue, Saint  
Johns Wort, Valerian, Plantaine, Rib-  
wort, Selfe-heale, and Tutsane leaves ana  
di. lb, Hogs greafe di. lb. chop the  
herbs, then boyl them in the sewet and  
greafe till the greenesse be out of the  
herbs, then strain it out and presently  
mix threerewith Venice Turpentine, and  
Wax ana ij ℥, first melt the Wax, and  
put it in so hot, mix all well together.

345. *Plaister that cureth all waterish stinking  
humours.*

**T**Ake Chalke fine powdered j lb,  
Hogges greafe 12 ℥, compound  
them together with your hands till  
they be thick like dung, then lay it on  
the sore di. inch thick till it be well.



346. Black Plaister mundifieth all sores, and taketh away all Paine.

**T**Ake Sallet oyle and white Vinegar ana 12 ℥, white Lead and red Lead ana ij ℥, Wax iij ℥, boyl all together till they be black, then add thereto Camphire prepared iv ℥, when it is taken from the fire, and mix it well.

347. Plaister of *Tapsus barbatum*, that cures all Cankers, Fistulaes, Plague-sores, bot Bruises, Botches or Felons.

**T**Ake the juyces of Smallage, Carduus, young Wormewood, Mullin, Walwort, Pimpernell, Dovefoot, Plantaine, Egrimony, Mugwort, Sage, Daffies, Nightshade, and Fluellin ana j℥.

Woodbine iv M. when they be stamped and strained, put to as much Honey in measure as you have in juices, then boil them together in a new red Pipkin close covered, let them boyl simpering, still stirring it till it come to the thicknesse of Honey, then take it from the fire,



re, and keep it in a new earthen pot  
close covered.

When you have a plaister for any the  
ses afore aid, then take of this honey  
℥ 3, Wheat meal ij ℥, boyl all these  
together one walm, stir it still for fear  
of burning, then take it from the fire,  
put to it presently Venice Turpentine  
℥ 3, mix it well with the rest, when it  
almost cold, poure the white of two  
eggs well beaten thereto, mix them to-  
gether till it be cold : now the plaister  
called Diafosmus.

8. *A Lotion to wash the grieve before you  
plaister it, dresse it twice a day, bath it hot,  
or seringe it before the plaister be applyed.*

**T**Ake Nightshade, Smallage, Egri-  
mony, Fluelline, Sage, Carduus  
ana M. Woodbine ij M. Allom  
ij ℥, Honey ij ℥, Plantaine water and  
White Wine ana one pinte, boyl all  
these Herbs small cut till their substance  
be forth, with the Honey, Allom, Wine  
and water, strain it to your use.



349. *A Potion to drink warme first and last during the cure, with the Plaister and Lotien.*

**T**Ake Sanicle, Fluellin, Pimperne, Cranesbill, Wilde Tanfie, Egrimony, Valerian and Mouseear, ana j℔. bruise them, then put to it Clove bruised j℔. boyl them all in one quart of white Wine, and one pint of water, with three spoonfuls of Honey then strain it, and mix therewith one pint of Carduus water.

350. *Plaister for any Ache, Grief, Swelling, or Paine.*

**T**Ake Rosemary, Camomile, Sage, Elderbuds, Sothernwood, Lavender, Wormewood, Costmary, red Minnow, Lavander-cotton, Buglosse and Brocklime ana ij M. Black Snailles or quart, Frankincense iv ℥, Wax, Rosin ana ij ℥, Hens dung and Cows dung d℔ of each: Butter out of the chur unsalted iij ℔, Mace, Cloves, Nutmeg



negs and Cinamon ana  $\text{iv } 3$  fine powdered; boyl all these together, close topped, strain it, and put it in Gally pots to your use.

*351. Plaister for old sores.*

**T**Ake Olibanum, Lapis Calaminalis, Letharge of Lead, and Bole<sup>a</sup> ana  $\text{ij } 3$  powdered and searced, Wax  $\text{ij } 3$ , and oyl of Roses  $\text{j } 3$ , boyl them to a plaister.

*352. Plurisie, the cure.*

**B**Oyl Mallow roots,  $\text{iiij } 3$  in water till they be tender, then take them forth, and stamp them with Butter, honey, and Pidgeons dung ana  $\text{ij } 3$ , mix them well, and apply it to the side affected.

*353. Poyson and Plague to prevent.*

**T**Ake the leaves of Rew, Figs, Juniper-berries ana  $\text{iiij } 3$ , Walnut kernels  $\text{ij } 3$ , mix all these together in Vine-Vinegar, infuse it therein all night,



night, next day begin to take thereof  
ij 3, every morning.

*Item*, Bezoar, Harts-horne, Ivory, any  
of these in Dragon-water or Mithridate  
doth the like.

354. *A pill to give sleep and ease in all ex-  
treme paine.*

**T**Ake Cinnamon, Cassia lignea  
Opium ana ij 3, Myrrh, both  
the Peppers ana j 3, Castor di.  
Saffron j 3 fine powdered, and made  
to a Masse for Pills with Honey, the  
Dose is two Pills, no bigger than small  
Tares either.

355. *A Purgation that cleanseth the head  
Braine, and all the body of melancholy.*

**T**Ake Senna vj 3, Ginger j 3  
Buglosse j 3, flowers ij 3, infused  
all in a close stopped Ale bottle  
of stone with a pint of Whay or  
Goats Milk, let them boyl in Balneo  
one houre, then let it cool, give it to  
drink warm in the morning: this pre-  
serveth against all passions of the brain



helps hearing, smelling and seeing,  
and strengthens all the body, and un-  
derthens the same of every humour  
that abounds, as Choler, Phlegme, and  
Melancholy: This was the practise of  
*Mathiolus Riolanus*, and *Achtaius*.

56. A Dyet that cures all Pox, Scabs and  
Lamenesse.

**T**Ake Zarfa perilla, and Hermo-  
daetlys ana  $\text{vj} \text{ 3}$ , Lapis Cala-  
minaris  $\text{iiij} \text{ 3}$ , Senna  $\text{iiij} \text{ 3}$ . Tur-  
th  $\text{lj} \text{ 3}$ , Guajacum  $\text{viij} \text{ 3}$ , bark of Gu-  
cum  $\text{iiij} \text{ 3}$ , Bole  $\text{ij} \text{ 3}$ , Licorice  $\text{iiij} \text{ 3}$   
undified, French Barley  $\text{vj} \text{ 3}$ , Fennel  
and Aniseeds, ana  $\text{iiij} \text{ 3}$ ; put all these  
in a Diet-pot with foure gallons of  
water, stop it close, and infuse them all  
night in the hot embers, then boyl it  
in a soft fire four houres, in the end of  
reboylng put therein Laudanum Pa-  
cellus purified  $\text{ij} \text{ 3}$ , Mithridate  $\text{j} \text{ 3}$ ,  
mix them all together, drink thereof  
ten a good draught, especially first  
and last: this cureth all aches in the  
limbs or body, French pox, or any  
sease, strengthens the spirits; if you  
use



use it for the Dropſie, put in good ſtore of Mechoacan; if for pain in the head, put in Stœcados or Betony an  $\text{iiij} \text{℥}$ , when it is ſtrained, put to the ſimples again, ſo much water again boyl it as before for ſmall drink meales.

357. *Another Diet for Pox.*

**T**Ake Sarſa perilla  $\text{iiij} \text{℥}$ , Guaia-  
cum  $\text{viiij} \text{℥}$ , bark of Guaiacum  
 $\text{iiij} \text{℥}$ , bruised not too ſmal  
Stœcados  $\text{iiij} \text{℥}$ , Licorice mundified, and  
then ſliced, Annifeed bruised ana  $\text{ij} \text{℥}$   
infuſe all theſe in a Diet-pot all night  
close ſtopped with nine quarts of  
water, next day boyle it on a ſoft  
fire till the third part be ſpent, then  
ſtraine it, drinke a good draught  
thereof firſt and laſt, uſe your ſelf  
as aforeſaid.



8. *A Plaister sanative and defensive for  
Pox or old sores.*

Take oyl of Olive one pinte, Virgin-  
Wax, Olibanum, gum Elemni,  
apis Calaminaris, and Rosin ana iij ℥,  
be powdered, dissolve all these on a  
small fire, then strain them, adde thereto  
ole, Terra figillata, sanguis Draconis,  
1 fine searced ana ij ℥, Venice Turpen-  
ne iij ℥, mix all these on the fire again,  
till stirring it till it be cold, this is very  
excellent for all ulcerations.

9. *A Plaister attractive, or drawing to  
heal sores or wounds.*

Take Plantaine, Bettony, Daisies,  
Moufe-eare, Orpins, Mallowes  
Ribwort, Vervine, and Sanicle ana ij  
℥. stamp them with Sheeps sewet suffi-  
cient to boyl them, let them so boyl  
covered till the sewet be green, then put  
herein Rosin small powdered j ℥, Wax  
small cut di. ℥, boyl them one walm,  
then strain it, put it to the fire again,  
melt therein some oyl of Roses,  
Mastick,



Maſtick, and Olibanum ana j ℥, Myrrh  
iv ℥, Aloes Succotrine vj ℥, then take  
off the fire, and put to it Turpentine  
iv ℥, mix it and ſtirre it till it be  
cold.

360. *Some ſlight Purgations of Senna.*

**I**nprimis, take Senna in your broth  
in ſome quantity, with ſome Ginger  
for pains of the head.

*Item,* Some iv ℥ with Ginger and  
Annis, may be given to women with  
child, and children.

*Item,* It may be powdered with  
Ginger, and mixed with ſyrup of Ro-  
ſes, Laxative, or Caſſia, in a reaſona-  
ble Doſe.

*Item,* iv ℥ infused all night in  
ſeething hot poſſet or white Wine  
with ſugar and Ginger, purgeth  
gently.

361. *A good Plaſter to heale, and dry a ſore  
being cleaſed.*

**T**ake Hogs-greaſe viij ℥, oyle of  
Roſes, iij ℥, white Lead ij ℥, Oliba-  
num,



Myrrum, Mastick, and Rosin ana ij 3  
 fine powdred, Camphire j 3, mix  
 them all together, and make a Plaister  
 hereof.

62. A Plaister of Masalage which healeth  
 and Skinneth much, and is precious, and  
 comfortable for veines and Nerves.

**T**AKE Letharge of Lead v lb, of  
 white Lead j lb of Wool, oyl one  
 bottle, of Fengreek viij 3, powder all  
 these, and searce them; take also Lin-  
 seed and Mallowes ana iiij 3, boyl them  
 in white Wine and water very soft and  
 tender, then take them up from the li-  
 quor, strain them, then set your oyl and  
 powders on the fire, put in your pow-  
 ders by little and little at once, then  
 stir them well, put in the Masalages  
 when it is off the fire, and stir them till  
 they be neare cold, then make it up in  
 owles.



363. Plaister healing, called Jacobs  
Plaister.

**T**Ake Lapis Calaminaris, Lapis Sanguinaris, Letharge of gold, Terra sigillata, Ceruse ana j 3, Bole ij 3, all fine powdered, and searced, oyl of Linseed di. pint, Wax v 3, Rosin iiij 3, Turpentine j 3, melt all together, then strain them, mix in your powders before set down, by little and little, stirre them well together, and make your plaister.

## 364. Another of Jacobs Plaisters.

**T**Ake Lapis Emery, Admants, Letharge of Gold, Ceruse, Letharge of silver, Lapis sanguinaris, Bole, sanguis Draconis, Ox bones burn'd ana ij 3, Camphire j 3, Wax j lb, Sheeps fewet and Turpentine ana di. lb, oyl of Roses iiij 3, fiat emplastrum.



365. An excellent healing and cooling  
Plaister.

**T**Ake Wax and Deares sewet ana  
iiij ℥, Lapis calaminaris ij ℥,  
May-Butter ij ℥, Camphire j ℥,  
oyl of Roses viij ℥, mix and melt  
them together, and make your liquid  
Plaister.

366. A very good Plaister called the black  
Plaister.

**T**Ake red Lead viij ℥, white  
Lead viij ℥, oyl of Linseed  
viij ℥, red Vinegar iv ℥, stir all  
together in a pan of a gallon, boyle  
them on a Charcoall fire till they be  
black, try one drop on a bright saw-  
cer, if it be black and well powre it out  
in cold water, wet your hands in oyl,  
and so rowle it up.



367. *A Plaister cold, called Colemans  
Plaister.*

**T**Ake oyl Olive one pinte, Wax  
iv 3, Pitch iij 3, melt them all  
together, and strain them, then  
put therein Ceruse, white Lead, Le-  
tharge of gold, Lapis calaminaris, ana  
iv 3 all powdred, then put therein the  
Gums, melt them together, and stirre  
them well, then take them off, and still  
stir them till they be almost cold, then  
powre it in cold water.

368. *A good Plaister to dissolve and cleanse  
a Sore.*

**T**Ake Galbanum j 3, infuse it all  
night in white Wine, wash the  
Sore therewith, then mix the  
Galbanum, working it in your hands,  
and so plaister it on.



369. *A good Sanative, Incarnative, and Desiccative Plaiſter for Ulcers.*

**T**Ake a pinte of oyl Olive and Wax iv  $\frac{3}{4}$  in ſmall pieces, boyl them on the fire till the Wax be melted, then put them in a Boledish, put therein Lapis calaminaris powdred, mix and ſtir them together with a rolling pin till it be cold, ſo make it to a plifter.

370. *Powder to incarnate and dry up ſores.*

**T**Ake Frankincenſe, Dragons bloud, quick Lime ana, make powder thereof.

371. *Another Powder to increaſe Fleſh, and heale.*

**T**Ake Dragons bloud, Aloes, Olibanum, Sarcacolla ana j  $\frac{3}{4}$ , powder it, and apply it.



372. *A Plaister to incarnate and mundifie.*

**T**Ake Rosin and Wax ana ij 3, Turpentine iij 3, Frankincense and Mastick ana j 3, Saracole, Mummy, ana iij 3, oyl of Mastick, and Honey of Roses, ana iv 3, Barly meale ij 3, mix them on the fire, and make a Plaister.

373. *A Plaister maturative and ripening.*

**T**Ake the juyce of Smallage, Honey, flower of wheat, and the yolks of Egges, mix them and make your Plaister.

364. *A Plaister or Searcloth for fractures or bruises.*

**T**Ake Rosin and Wax ana viij 3, black Pitch iv 3, Perofine ij 3, oyl Olive viij 3, melt them and put thereto Cummin seed fine powdered and seared ij 3, mix &c.

375. *A*



375. *A Plaister to heal Sores and Scabs.*

**T**Ake the juyces of Celendine,  
Fumitory, Scabious and red  
Docks ana iv  $\frac{3}{4}$ , Letharge and  
Ceruse ana iv  $\frac{3}{4}$  fine powdered, mix  
them with Vinegar, and Hogs-grease  
ana, set them on the fire, and in boyl-  
ing mix your powders by little and  
little at once, stirring them, and so  
use it.

376. *A Plaister for the Cramp in Arme  
or Legge.*

**T**Ake great Onions, rost them  
tender, make a plaister, and apply  
it where the pain is very hot,  
and in thrice dressing it will be well.

378. *A good Plaister to heale and cleanse  
old Sores.*

**T**Ake Rosin 12  $\frac{3}{4}$ , Perosine iv  $\frac{3}{4}$ ,  
Wax viij  $\frac{3}{4}$ , Galbanum j  $\frac{3}{4}$  Ma-  
stick, Sang. Draconis, ana iv  $\frac{3}{4}$   
Frankincense j  $\frac{3}{4}$ , all powdred small,  
K. 4. Honey



Honey and Bores grease ana  $\text{iv } 3$ , Verdigrease  $\text{j } 3$ , melt them, stir them, and put it up to use.

379. *Another Plaister to dissolve and ripen.*

**T**Ake Mallow roots, Lillies, Henbane and Smallage, seethe them tender, stamp them, and boyl them with May-butter, and oyl of Linseed ana, in boyling put some Honey therein, stir them well together, then thicken it with the powders of Linseed and Fenugreek, when you heat it, put Milk and May butter thereto, *quod sufficit*.

380. *A good Plaister desiccative and cleansing lately used.*

**T**Ake Rosin, Wax, Hogs grease ana  $\text{ij } 3$ , Honey clarified  $\text{j } 3$  di. put not in your Honey till the Rosin and Wax be melted, then stir them well, and in stirring put in the powder of white Copperas, what you think fit for the cure.



381. *A Plaister to skin and heal very fast.*

**T**Ake oyl of Linseed viij ℥, new Wax iv ℥, melt them at a soft fire, stir them, then put thereto Lapis Calaminaris, j ℥, fine powdered, still stir it, in the cooling put in one spoonfull of white Wine Vinegar, so make it up, but let it be well mixed together.

382. *A Plaister to heal and dry.*

**T**Ake oyl Olive and new Wax, melt them, put in fine powder of Calaminaris ground, make it red with the powder of red Lead, if the so be clean, dresse it but once in three dayes.

383. *Another of the same nature.*

**T**Ake Lapis calaminaris, grinde it fine on a Painters stone, put thereto fresh Butter, and oyl of Linseed, a little Bole and Ceruse, grind on the stone.

K 5

384. *A*



384. *A Plaister to assuage heat and inflammation of the Liver.*

**T**Ake Barly meale mixed with the juyces of Sengreen, and Orpium, and Vinegar, mix them with Populeon and the cold white Ointment, mke a Plaister, and lay it to your right side.

385. *A powder to correct and abate spungy Flesh, or mortifie it.*

**T**Ake fine Allom, Verdigrease ana i ℥, bole iv ℥, fine powdred and searced, mix them, and use it.

386. *A Powder to destroy warts any where.*

**T**Ake Savine dried and powdred, if it be not strong enough, mix powder of Mercury sublimate, which will destroy Itch, Canker, Pox, or Corns.

*Item, burned Allom, or burned Copperas, or the green powder of Holliworth, &c.*

387. *A*



387. A Powder praised of all Chirurgians,  
for it scales bones, and stops the watring of  
Nerves or Sinews.

**T**Ake burned Copperas  $\text{j} \text{ } \frac{3}{4}$ , Auri  
Pigmentum fine combust  $\frac{3}{4}$ , Ver-  
digrease fine searced  $\text{j} \text{ } \frac{3}{4}$ , burned Allom  
fine powdred and searced  $\text{ii} \text{ } \frac{3}{4}$ , mix them  
together, it is excellent in operation.

388. The Powder of Mercury sublimate.

**T**Ake Mercury powder sublimate,  
put to it Bole, so that in the mix-  
ing the powder may be but pale, a little  
reddish; this kills all Pox, Cankers,  
old Sores, &c.

389. Pox, or Plague, or any thing else, to  
purge out.

**T**Ake the waters of Scabious and Fu-  
mitory ana first and last, with Tria-  
cle, Diatesseron and Sugar quod sufficit.

390. A



390. *A Purgation which wrought good effect.*

**T**Ake one pinte of white Wine, boyl therein Borage flowers, Violet flowers, Succory and red Roses, ana di. M. boyl them close covered, till halfe the Wine be wasted, then strain it, and put to it Allosuccotrine fine powdred iv 3, Anniseed fine powdred ij 3, take of this vj spoonfulls at once, it purgeth well with Sugar.

391. *Another gentle Purgation that is good against melancholy, and comforts the spirits.*

**T**Ake the juyces of old Pippins and Borage ana, as much as will make a draught, heat it seething hot, then infuse therein al night Senna iv 3, Manna and syrup of Roses ana j 3, Anniseed bruised iv 3, next morning strain it, and drink it warm.

392. *Pain*



392. Pain or pustulls rising any where.

**T**Ake white Wine, the whay of Buttermilke ana di. pinte, damask Rose leaves dried, and Bean flowers or blossomes j M. boyl them close covered a little while, then take it from the fire, and presently mix di. pinte of oil of Tartar made of white Wine, so let it stand close covered till it be near cold, then strain it, and foment the place very hot with double cloaths a quarter of an hour; this hath cured and eased many.

393. A Plaister of Adders tongue and sweet Maudlin, all green, which cureth green wounds and old sores.

**T**Ake Linseed oil j pinte, Adders tongue and sweet Maudlin both green, in May and June ana iij M. strip forth their stalkes, and bruise them, then boyl them in the oil, adde thereto white wine, viz. let them all boyl, till the hearbs be very soft, then strain them out, and put the liquor to



to the fire again, adde thereto Rosin and Wax small broken viij ℥, boyl them till all be melted, still stirring it, then take it off presently, mix therewith Venice Turpentine vj ℥, liquid Storax j ℥, so it is made up.

394. *Paine in the belly, or any part  
to cure.*

**B**Oyl in a quart of Posset-Ale Mayden-haire, j M. Anniseed and Liquorice mundified and bruised ana iv ℥, Ivory shavings one spoonfull, boyl them well, straine it, and drink it warm.

395. *A Pectorall Electuary that comforts  
Memory, the Sight, and all  
griefes.*

**T**Ake red Sage, Carduus Benedictus, and Rosemary dried and powdered ana j ℥, Lavender, Pennyryall, Balme, Marjoram, Stæcados, Sothernwood, and Thyme, ana iv ℥, all dried, powdered and searced, Ginger and Liquorice  
mun-



mundified, Cloves, Cinnamon, Mace, Annis, Caroway, Fennell, Coriander-seed, Cardimonium, Cubebs, Calamus Aromaticus, Ireos, Florentine, Galin-gale, Myrrh, lignum Aloes, long Pepper, Zedoria ana  $\text{iv} \text{ } \frac{3}{4}$  all powdred, shake and stir all these powders in a quart of spring water, wherein hath been boyled  $\text{di. lb}$  of Raifins of the Sunne stoned and strained forth, then put in  $\text{iiij lb}$  of English honey, put it to fire again, let them boyl a quarter of an houre, still stirring it with a spatula, then take it again from fire, and put in the fourth part of a pinte of Rose water, and Nutmegs viij powdred, when it is cold put it in close pots, the Dose is  $\text{j } \frac{3}{4}$  at once alone, or better with Balme water, or drink a little Balme water with Sugar.

Also boyl with the former simples mirabolans embellick, and Bellerick stoned, powdred, and searced ana  $\text{ij } \frac{3}{4}$ , mirabolans Kebule, and Inde stoned, powdred, and searced ana  $\text{j } \frac{3}{4}$  al together.



396. *Tissick or infections of the Lungs.*

**B**oyl the leaves and seeds of March Mallowes, in Milke or Wine, let the sick drink thereof.

397. *Plague a defensive, and cureth the sick of it.*

**B**Oyl in three pintes of Malmſie, Sage, and Rew ij M. till it be well boyled, then strain it, put to the liquor again; boyl it two walmes with Nutmeg, Ginger, and long Pepper all mixed together j 3, then take it from the fire, and presently mix to it Mithridate j 3, Triacle ij 3, Aqua-vitæ iv 3, mix them together while it is cold, then put it up in a Viall close stopped; take half a spoonfull every second morning for a Defensive, but if infected, one spoonfull first and last, and sweat three houres.

398. *Purg-*



398. *Purging Lozenges, the Dose is one dram.*

**T**Ake Senna  $\text{iv } \text{ʒ}$ , Ginger and Liquorice ana  $\text{ii } \text{ʒ}$ , Turbith and Rubarb ana  $\text{i } \text{ʒ}$ , Diagridii  $\text{ii } \text{ʒ}$ , Hermodactills  $\text{ii } \text{ʒ}$ , Fragrariæ folium  $\text{i } \text{ʒ}$ , Mace  $\text{di. } \text{ʒ}$ , white Sugar  $\text{i } \text{lb}$  powdered and serced, Rosewater  $\text{viii } \text{ʒ}$ , compound them, and so make them.

399. *To keep the small Pox from pitting.*

**T**Ake Spermaceti, and oil of bitter Almondes, and mingle them together, and as soon as the ninth day is past anoint the sick parties face with this very often, so as it may not be dry, as little as you can, and once in the day wash the face with Beafbroth. And this ointment will cause them to scale away so finely, that there will be no kares; This medicine hath been often approved.

400. Dr.



400. Dr. Mathias water for Paly or  
Apoplexy.

Rx of Lavender flowers stripped from  
their stalkes, put them in a large gallo  
glasse, and poure on them of good sp  
rit of Wine, or Aqua vitæ well rectified  
from flegme.

Then circulate them for four week  
close stopped with a bladder so th  
nothing may breath out, let them star  
in a warm place, then distill them in  
Limbeck still, with his cooler; then p  
to the said water, of Sage flower  
Rosemary flowers, Burrage, and B  
glosse flowers, Cowslip, and Lilly of t  
vally flowers, of each a handfull; ste  
these flowers and hearbs, every one  
their season till all may be had, in go  
spirit of Wine, or Aqua vitæ: then p  
to them being all digested together,  
Balme, Mother-worts, Spike flower  
Bay leaves, (Orange tree leaves, an  
their flowers of each  $\frac{1}{3}$  if they may  
had) cut very small, put them into t  
distilled Wine, and distill them  
before, being foure weekes or mo  
steeped before; then put to this distill  
water



water, Citron, and Limon pills, with  
iony seedshulled, of each 6 dragmes,  
inamon halfe an ounce, of Nutmegs,  
ace, Cardamums, Cubebs, yellow San-  
ers, ana  $\text{ʒ} \text{ss}$ . and Lignum aloes  $\text{j} 3$ , make  
these into powder, and put them in  
the foresaid distilled water, and put  
thereto halfa pound of good new Juju-  
s, having their stones taken out, and  
it very small; then close your vessell  
with a double bladder, and so let them  
gest 6 weeks, then strain them out  
rd with a presse, and filter the li-  
or, and then put into this liquor of  
epared pearle two dragmes, prepared  
aradges a scruple, of Amber-greese,  
usk, and Saffron, of each ten graines,  
red Roses well dried, red and yellow  
nders, of each one ounce, hang these  
a sarge net bag in the water well clo-  
d, that nothing breath out.

This water is good against swoond-  
g, weaknes of the heart, decaying of  
e spirits, Apoplexies, palsies, pilep-  
s, paines of Joynts coming of cold,  
d bruises outwardly bathed, with  
othes dipped in it and laid to. It  
lengthneth and comforteth the ani-  
mall



small vitals, and naturall Spirits, cherisheth the externall Sences, strengtheneth memory, restoreth appetite and weakness of the stomack taken inwardly and bathed outwardly.

Take of it a quarter of a spoonfull and fast an hour after it, it helpeth giddiness of the head, and lost hearing, causeth a sweet breath; and it helpeth both in fits of Palsy and Apoplexy, and preventeth them; if you take morning and evening, a quarter of a spoonfull with crummes of white bread and sugar: It helpeth lost speech, and cold dispositions of the Liver, and Dropsies beginning: Is good against diseases of the Mother, as against many other diseases.

401. *Another water for the same of less price.*

**F**ill a gallon glasse with Lavender flowers, and then fill it up with spirit of Wine or good Aqua vitæ, digest this about 6 weeks, then distil the water and oil, and separate the oil; then digest in this water, Sage flowers, Rosemary flowers



flowers, and sweet Marjoram ana M j.  
Sop, Motherwort, Piony rootes sliced,  
Origanum of each one ounce, Betony  
flowers ʒ β. Cinnamon, Piony  
seeds hulled, Cardamums, Cubebs,  
Iron pilles dried, of each two drames  
beat them, and digest them, and put in  
them halfe a pound of good Jujubes,  
having their stones taken out, or raisons  
in the Sun without their stones, digest  
these about six weeks, then straine it  
thru a cloth, and drink of this with beer, or  
at your need.

402. *Good for Palsy and Numnesse.*

Rx of Oil of Foxes, Populeon, and  
Formes, ana ʒ j, put unto them a little  
spirit of Wine, & anoint the benumbed  
parts with your warme hand, chafing  
well in, at the fire; and then lay a  
cloth upon it, and keep it warme  
in it.

403. *Powders*



403. *Powders dissolving.*

**Y**OU may dissolve your powder, either with juyce of Limons, distilled Vinegar, or spirit of Vitrioll, or spirit of Salt, without much observation of the quantity: for the more vitrioll there is the sooner it will dissolve.

404. *Pills.*

**I**Nfuse an ounce of Rubarb sliced, in three ounces of Rosemary water, and foure ounces of Carduus water; and soe it in warme ashes twelve houres; then strain it well; also take three ounces of pure aloes, infuse it in good white Wine or Vinegar 24 houres in warme ashes also; then cant it off, and put it to the former liquor, and evaporate the water away till it come to a thick consistence, then make it up into small pills, with oil of sweet Almonds newly drawne, and give 7 of them at night: they may be taken 2 or 3 nights together, if need require.

405. *For*



## 405. For the Plague.

**T**Ake 3 pintes of good canary,  
boyl herein a handfull of Rew  
and as much Sage till one pinte  
be boyled away, then straine it, and set  
it over the fire again, and put thereto  
long Pepper beaten, Ginger, and Nut-  
megs of all these in powder ana one  
ounce; then let all these boyl together  
a little more, then take it off the fire,  
and put therein one ounce of the best  
Mithridate, and two ounces of the best  
Treacle, with a quarter of a pinte of  
Aqua vitæ, and so reserve it above all  
other medicines, using it as follow-  
eth.

If at any time thou thinkest thy selfe  
infected of the Plague, take morning  
and evening a spoonfull thereof at a  
time lukewarme: if not infected, but  
to prevent, take but once or twice in a  
week at the most halfe a spoonfull at a  
time, in the plague time, and next under  
God rely on this medicine; for never  
man, woman, nor child, which drunk  
this medicine was deceived, if the heart

were



were not mortified, and drowned with the poison: so long before this medicine was used.

It is not only good against the common Plague, but against the sweating sicknesse, the small Pox, Measels, and such like, taking Surfets, taking the same upon his falling sick; and at other times as need and occasion requires; and assure your self it is better then Bezar stone to expell from the heart: when the sick party drinketh hereof at the first, he must lie down, and sweat 2 or 3 houres in his bed, and after be well dried and kept warm, drinking nothing but warm drink, and caudles, so shall the sicknesse keep from the heart; this drink will keep good half a year, being well stopped, in a pewter Aqua vitæ bottle: this hath been proved often, and never yet failed, but with Gods blessing helped all that ever used it.



## 410. Rupture to cure.

**T**Ake the white of an Egge beaten like oil, colour it red with Alkanet, anoynt the back or place where the grieve is by a hot fire; keep it warm with a Lambs skinne, or take Dove-foot or Cranes bill powdred give halfe a spoonfull thereof in Claret Wine red warm for one and twenty dayes together morning and evening, fasting two houres after; if it be for old people, adde to it nine Snailes shells powdred and dryed, during the cure wear a Trusse, stir it not much, and abstaine from windy meats; or take Polipody of the Oake, and of the Holm tree, stamp the roots thereof with the white of an Egge, and bind it against the place burst, renewing it every foure and twenty houres for tenne or twelve dayes, all that time drinke nought but small Beere or Ale, and infuse Cumfry roots, and Solomons seale bruised.



411. Ringworme, Tetter, or creeping sore,  
the cure.

**T**Ake of the rustiest yellow fat Bacon, cut it thin, fry the grease out of it, then poure it clean forth from the salt, make cleane the pan and put in the cleare grease again, fry therein Cup-Mosse, till it be dry like coales, then straine out the cleare grease, and mix it with di. so much Tarre, make an unguent of it, and anoint the grieve every day, or red Dock roots unwashed and thin sliced, steeped all night in strong Vinegar, and with a clout bathe it often.

412. For a Redgum, or Sansfleame face  
old or new.

**T**Ake the juyces of Sorrell, Sni-lage, and Plantaine ana, honey alike di. the white of an Egge, adde so much wheat flower as will compound them to a Salve, mix all raw together, and cold without fire, and so apply it, it will cleanse, abate the pain, and heale.

Or



Or Pine-nut kernels, bray them in water (make a Salve of it) let it stand till a fat swim thereof, ana with the fat anoint the grieve.

413. *Rheume, or Tooth-ache, the cure.*

**T**Ake Gum Armoniack, and Mastick ana j 3 di. boyl them in Aqua vitæ iv 3, Wine Vinegar j 3, till the third part be wasted, then strain it, add thereto honey iv 3, Saffron viij graines powdered, incorporate them together, and with a clout on the top of a sticke, apply it to the grieve.

Or Staves acre, Pepper, Bay salt, and Pellitory ana, all pulverized together, sowe them in a linnen cloath as big as a Nut; steep it in wine Vinegar, one quarter of an houre, then put one of them in your mouth, champ it, and turne it from one side to another, spit out the rheume as it comes.

Or stamp some green Rew with some Bay salt, apply it to the gums grieved in a linnen cloth, it takes away the paine.



414. *To stay and dry the Rheume.*

**T**Ake a piece of white bread, dry, and hard, then soak it in Malmsey or Muscadine, then strew on it Sugar powdred, Wormwood and Mints powdred, then dry it and eat it.

415. *For Rheume.*

**T**Ake Mustard seed boyled in Vinegar, hold it warm in your mouth where the pain is felt.

416. *Ruptures or Dislocations.*

**B**oyl Rocket roots in water very tender, then bray them, and plaister them to the grief, it cures.

417. *Sores a drying powder.*

**T**Ake Frankincense, Vernish, Fennegreek Aloesiccatrine, the powder of burned bones ana ij  $\frac{3}{4}$ , strew it thick on the sore.

418. *Sores*



418. Sores fretting or eating.

**T**Ake the hearb Female, Fluellyn,  
bruise it and apply it to the sore,  
and drinke the juice of it in wine  
and water.

419. Sores running, leprous, and skin  
rugged.

**T**Ake two parts of Sope, a third part  
of Auripigmentum fine powdred  
and mixed, anoynt the Grief.

420. Sores old to dry up, a Lotion.

**T**Ake so much dulcified Mercury as  
will make twelve spoonfulls of  
Plantaine water, white as Milke, dip  
a feather in it, and dresse the sore, it  
cures.

421. For



421. *For the same Sore a Plaister.*

**T**Ake white Lead ij 3, Camphire dissolved in the white of an egge j 3, Olibanum and Masticke fine powdered ana ij 3, incorporate all these in a Morter with a Pestell, with oil of white Roses and Virgins wax thin scraped, to the stiffnesse of a Plaister, lay it to the sore after the water hath dried it.

422. *Sore, a Corrosive.*

**T**Ake green Copperas small powdered and burned in a Crucible on a great fire for 12 houres, till it be as red as blood, grind it fine on a Painters stone, lay this Powder on the Sore thin, dresse it every 24 houres till the dead flesh be clean out.

423. *Sores great and old, a Plaster.*

**T**Ake oil of Roses j lb, di. lb, oil of Myrtle, Ointment Populeon ana iv 3, Hens grease ij 3, Oxell ow j lb, di. lb, Hogs grease vij 3, Letharge



Letharge of gold and silver ana iij ℥ di.  
℥, white Lead and red Lead ana iv ℥,  
Wax vj ℥, boyl them all together suffi-  
ciently, then take it from fire, and mix  
to it Turpentine.

424. *Sores hollow, a Lotion to mundifie.*

**T**Ake Barbers lie j ℔, honey of  
Roses iv ℥, Sarcacole iij ℥,  
Smallage leaves, and Horehound  
ana di. M, boyl them, strain them and  
use it.

425. *Sores swelling to assuage.*

**B**Oyl in Vinegar and Verjuice sweet  
Butter, dip double linnen cloaths  
in it, use it hot.

426. *Sores or Ulcers mundified.*

**T**Ake Egrimony, Saint Johns Wort,  
Centory, Wormwood, Scabius  
Crassula major and Cumfry roots, ana  
j M. stamp all these together, and boyl  
them in a gallon of water and a pottle  
of white Wine with di. ℔ Sugar, till  
the



226 *The secrets of Physick*

the Liquor be half wasted, then strain it and keep it to your use, seringe this water as hot into your sores as may be: If you would have it more cleansing, adde thereto Mel rosarum; if of greater cleansing and cooling, adde thereto Plantaine or Nightshade water, wherein is boyled a little Allom, this water cleanseth from the deep parts of corrupt and filthy Ulcers, and Humours, makes other Medicines work the better.

427. *Impetigo, or Tetter to cure.*

**T**Ake Sallet oil ij ℥, Camphire iv ℥, flower of Brimstone, and Sugar ana j ℥, grinde all together in a stone mortar, and put it in a glasse, in the day time anoint the grieve, as often as you will with Oil, wherein the golden Sea-coale powdred is boyled, but at night with the former Oil.

428. *Impetigo.*



428. *Impetigo or Tetter, another sure one.*

**T**Ake the rustiest Bacon you can get, only the fat thereof, fry it in a frying pan till you have all the fat forth, then powre it clear out, and wipe the pan clean, put in the Liquor again, and fry therein  $\text{jM}$ , of Feltry, *alias* Cup-mosse, clean picked and cleansed, fry it in the Liquor till it be hard, and black, then strain it into some vessell, and put to it two spoonfulls of Tarre, and of liquid Storax  $\text{iv}$   $\text{3}$  stirre them well together till it be cold, anoint the Grief therewith, and lay a linnen cleath dipt therein on the fore.

429. *Sores, Allom water that cureth.*

**T**Ake one pinte of unflaked lime, put it in a pipkin, put thereto of the newest Tanners Oose that never had Leather in it, very warm, then scum it over clean, let it settle till the water be cleare, and therewith wash the fore with wet cloaths, four double, and lay them on.

430. *Sores.*



430. Sores old, and Ulcers, an oil to heal  
and dry.

**T**Ake oil or gum of Guaiacum ij 3,  
incorporate it in oil of Roses ij 3,  
Ceruse and Letharge of Tin, Allosiccat-  
rine and Turpentine, ana ij 3, mix all  
these together in a mortar of Lead,  
then with Lint lay it on the Sore, this  
will dry and draw together the lips of  
Sores.

431. Sores inflamed to cool much, and ease  
the pain.

**T**Ake oil of Roses and Violets,  
Unguentum Rosarum, ana ij 3,  
juice of Plantain and Houfleeke, ana  
j 3, Letharge of Gold and Silver, ana  
10 3, Tutia, ij 3, Camphire j 3, all  
mixed together, and well ground on  
a stone.

432. St one



## 432. Stone, an outward application.

**T**Ake the crums of stale Rye bread, boyl it in a pipkin with so much Verjuice of Crabs, as will boyl it to a thick poultis, spread it on a cloth, and apply it on the grief as hot as you can suffer it; if the pain remove, follow it with your medicine, renew it hot till you be well.

## 433. Stone a distilled Water for it.

**T**Ake Epithimum, Asparagus, Rape, Saxifrage, Parsley, Sea-thistle, Carret, seeds of Creete, Fennell roots, Maidenhaire, Gromill, Parsnips, Pellitory of the wall ana j M. beat your hearbs and slice your Roots, then beat cherry stones in a Morter j M. infuse them all in a quart of red Cows milke a whole night, then distill it, drink with white Wine five spoonfulls of this at one time four mornings together.

## 434. Stone



434. *Stone, a powder.*

**T**Ake English Liquorice mundified and bruised ij ℥, Parsnip roots, Carrets, seeds of Creete, March Mallows cleansed and bruised, ana j ℥, put them in a pot, pour thereon hot seething water one quart, let it stand close stopped till it be cold, then strain out a good draught, put into it a soft roasted Apple, make it thick as Lambs wool, drinke thereof a good draught first and last, morning and evening, it forceth Urine, and opens the Ureters.

435. *Stone, straight passage of Urine to help.*

**T**Ake Saxifrage, Ashenkeyes, Broom-seeds, Holly berries, Parsley seed, Hawes, Bramble berries, Alexander seed, dry them and powder them, ana j ℥ the stones of a Boar, j ℥, take of this powder di. 3, in a draught of warm white Wine, use it at need.

436. *Shingles.*



436. *Shingles, the cure.*

**T**ake the juyce of Rue, oil of Roses and Vinegar mixed, with so much Ceruse to an Unguent, therewith anoint the grief.

Or the juyce of Nightshade, with oil of Roses, Ceruse, Letharge of Gold, as before, or Cats bloud, anoint therewith.

437. *Sinews and Veins cut to cure.*

**T**ake three great red Worms knit together, lay them to the grief; or Magistrall oil with Wine and Olibanum, doth the like.

438. *Stitch, a present cure.*

**S**Wallow so much of the powder of Rosin as will lie on a twelve pence, in a draught of Sack or Beer, or the powder of a Bores tusk as much as will lie on a groat, in warm white Wine, doth it; or take Camomile, and Dazies, with the flowers, ana j M. Comin seed, bruised.



bruised one spoonfull, boyl all these either in Malmsey or Sack, thicken it with leaven bread to a Poultis, lay it very hot to the grieve.

438. *Sciatica, the cure.*

**M**Ake a plaister with Caranna or Taccha-mahacca with oil of Roses, lay it on hot, let it lie two or three dayes, then take it off, wipe it and apply it again warm.

439. *Sweat to procure.*

**D**Rink a draught of Sack-poffet very hot, with iij Bay-berries husked and powdred therein, cover him warm, and wipe off the sweat.

440. *Squinancy, or any swelling in the Throat.*

**T**Ake Camomill flowers, red Rose leaves, Rosemary tops ana j M. and 12 Cloves, fill two linnen bags therewith, heat them betwixt two platters on a Chafingdish with coals, with



with a pinte of white Wine, apply them to the grief, hard rung out one after another as hot as he can suffer it, as one cooleth put on another hot, so continue it for one halfe hour at every dressing with warm white Wine, wherein is boyled Honey, red Rose leaves, and Rosemary tops ana.

## 441. Scurvy, the cure.

**T**Ake Scurvygrasse, Devils Bitt, Watercresses and Brock lime ana j M. Wormwood, di. M. stamp and strain them with a quart of white Wine, allayed with a pinte of water, boyl them all together six walmes, add hereto in boyling white Ginger powdered ij 3, Enula-Camp. j 3, a little Saffron powdered, drink thereof first and last, let him infuse Saxafrage in his drink at meales, but let him first purge with this following.

Take Senna Alexandrina iv 3, Epithimum ij 3, Raisins of the Sun stoned, 3, Fennell seed, Annis and Ginger, ana, di 3, infuse them all night in very  
warm



warm Whay, in the morning wring it out hard, and give it the patient.

442. *Swelling, or Inflammation, a Poultis.*

**T**Ake Mallowes, Camomill, and Violet leaves, ana j M. boyl them in fresh Hogs greafe till they be tender, then lay on the hearbs hot for Pultis; if you adde the crums of Rye bread, it will cleane any corrupt Ulcer.

443. *Swelling, or any Ach, an ointment.*

**T**Ake the marrow of an Ox and new liquid Hens dung, ana di lb. boyl them together, adde thereto powder of Alkanet, strain it out hard, and fricate the grief warm by a fire with a cloath then anoint it.

444. *Swolne or Scabbed Legs to heal.*

**T**Ake red Dock roots and Plantaine ana, boyl them till they be tender, then bruise them till they be small, boyl them againe  
ii



in Sheeps sewet, and apply it as a  
Poultis.

445. *To skin a Sore or heal a Wound.*

**T**Ake oil of red Roses, infuse  
therein a little Gum Dragant;  
and a little powder of Alkanet,  
let it stand till the Gumme be like a  
Gelly, then strain it and anoint there-  
with.

447. *Scabs, the cure over all the body.*

**T**Ake Devils Bitt, Scurvy grasse,  
Water cresses, Brocklime, and  
Fumitory, ana jM. Rosemary  
tops, di.M. bruise them and infuse them  
in clarified Whay, drink no other drink  
or six days.

448. *Scabs, an Unguent with the for-  
mer drink.*

**T**Ake the juyce of Scabius j  $\frac{3}{4}$ , Enula  
cam. powdered i  $\frac{3}{4}$ , oil of red Roses  
 $\frac{3}{4}$ , boyl them in ij  $\frac{3}{4}$  of Vinegar till it  
be thick, anoint therewith.

449. *Stomach*



449. *Stomach to cleanse.*

**T**Ake Centurry, Scabius, Devil  
Bitt and Egrimony, ana di. M  
sprigges of Rosemary tops four  
one race of Ginger grated, three large  
Mace, boyl them all in a quart  
Caret Wine sweetned with Honey  
drink thereof first and last till you  
well.

450. *Scald head, the cure.*

**M**ix with Hogs grease the juyce  
Alexander, and a little Auripig  
mentum fine powdered, to make it loo  
yellowish, melt it and put it in the pow  
der while it is on the fire, make a  
ointment therewith, and anoint th  
grief.

Or take Soot, oil Olive, a little Win  
Vinegar, Felter grasse, boyl them toge  
ther till the Felter be hard and like  
coal, then strain it and put thereto on  
spoonfull of Tarre, stir it till it be al  
most cold.

Or take of the worst Salt butter, jf  
th



he juyce of Celendine, fry them together till it become black, strain it and noint.

451. *Swelling or pain between the skin  
and the flesh.*

**T**Ake the dung of a Deere, Goat, or Sheep fine powdred, boyl it in Malmſy and Wine Vinegar, ana, adde thereto ſome powder of Corniſeed, boyl them to the thickneſſe of a plaſter, apply it hot, and dreſſe it every 24 hours.

452. *Speech loſt to cure.*

**T**Ake the juyce of Sage and Primroſe, boyl it in white Wine and Gargarize the mouth therewith.

453. *Strangury and Stone to cure.*

**T**Ake one quart of white Wine, infuſe therein all night the roots of Parſnips and Carrets thin ſliced, ana j $\bar{3}$ , the next day ſtrain the Wine out, and infuſe therein the powder



powder of a Hares hair, the powder of Filberts shell, Licorice cleane and powdered, ana j spoonfull, Cinnamon, Nutmegs, white Ginger, Ivy berries, Parsly seed, Caroway, Coriander and Fennell, all fine powdered halfe a spoonfull, Sugarcane powdered ij 3, shake all these together in the pot with Wine, so let stand, drink a good draught of first and last, fast two houres after in morning.

454. Sores running to dry and heal.

**T**ake the Mosse that grows on the black Thorn, powder it fine, the bark of Guaiacum powdered, powder of old rotten oaken post, powder of the burnt bones of the jawes of a Pig, the powder of calcined Vitriall, and burned Allon ana j 3, compound them with Honey to a plaister.

455. Stitch.



*455. Stitch to cure.*

**A** Pply to the place grieved crumbs  
of Rye-bread wet with verjuyce,  
is a Pultis very hot, if the pain run on  
follow it with the hot Pultis till it be  
gone.

*456. Stone to break.*

**T**Ake the shell or thain rinds of  
Acorns, the hips of the Briar,  
red Holly-berries and Nutmegs,  
ana, all dried and Powdred, drink here-  
of first and last in warm white Wine, di.  
Spoonfull at once for six days or more;  
it helps.

*457. For all sicknesse, Fevers, Impasthumes,  
or any other disease in mans body.*

**T**Ake Hyfop, Betony, Rosemary,  
Violets, Vervin, Saint Johns Wort,  
Avens, Mouse-eare, Plantain, Feverfew,  
ana j M. clean washed and stamped in a  
Morter, then put them in a new Ear-  
then pot with one gallon of white  
Wine,



Wine, so let it stand close covered to  
infuse all night, in the morning boy  
it close covered to the consumption of  
half, then strain it through a hair Sieve  
into a double Viall, then give the sick to  
drink thereof evening hot, and morn-  
ing cold, a great draught every time  
this powder following to be drunk  
therewith.

Take Gallingle and Nutmegs ana  
iv 3, Ginger j 3, Cloves, Cinna-  
mon, Spikenard, Enula Campana, ana ij 3  
Licorice vj 3, Sugar four 3, all fine  
powdred and searced, then mix on  
a spoonfull of this powder in one pint  
of the liquor aforesaid, so morning and  
evening drink a great draught as is se-  
down. Take first the simple liquor 6  
dayes and 6. nights, and then other  
four days and nights, take it with the  
powder, this will cure you if ever you  
be cured.



58. *Stitch, a remedy, in the Spleen, or any part of the Body.*

**C**ut a thin Turf, having some short Grasse thereon, broyl it on a Grid-iron, still bathing it with Vinegar, put it in a double cloth, and apply it very hot.

Or the leaves of the smoothest Holly dried and powdred fine, drink thereof so much as will lye on a six pence in any warm drink.

59. *A Stone that maketh Water for any sore to bathe it, or heale any Canker in the face.*

**T**ake Allom and white Copperas ana j 3, fine powdred, then put them in an earthen dish, make the powder hollow, or a hole in the midst of it, pour on a little white Wine to moisten the powders, to let them boyl till they be almost dry, then put to it white and red Lead powdred ana ij 3, stir and mix them well together till they be dry, then make the hearth very clean where the

M

fire



fire was, lay the dish and powders with the bottoms upward, thereon, then cover the dish with hot embers, so let it lie till the powders dry, and the dish be cold, then take out the stone made of the powders, and put iv 3 thereof into a pint of Plantain water, or white Wine and water, and bath the sore therewith warm, and lay Lint wet therein all day, and all night lay a Plaister made with some of this stone powdred, mixt with Honey and Camphire, but first bathe it with the water, so use it till you be well.

460. *Sciatica, an approved medicine.*

**T**Ake Malmſie and Neats-foot oil ana di. pint, the youngest tops of Rosemary, the young tops of Bay leaves and Lavender, Spike, ana di. handfull, all cut small, boyled till the Hearbs be tender, then stamped very small, mixed with ten spoonfulls of Aquavita, then mix it to a Salve, and anoint therewith



61. To skin a Sore, and make it perfectly whole.

Take Lapis Calaminaris powdered and searced, mix therewith fresh butter out of the Churn, and Linseed oil ana, a little Bole and Ceruse fine powdered, mixe all together, and apply it.

62. Sciatica, Gout or Ach, an excellent Oil to cure it.

Take Sallet oil one pottle, put it in a broad gallon Glasfe, infuse therein Rosemary flowers bruised j lb, let them so stand in the Sun close covered till Midsummer, then take red Rose buds j lb, take out the whites, Dill di. 5, Saint Johns wort i lb, di. lb, Verine di. lb, bruise all these Herbs, then put them into the glasse of oil, stop it close again, and Sun it for ten dayes more, then after a shower of Rain, gather Earth-worms one quart, cleanse them in white Wine, and wipe them hard in a course cloth of linnen, then

M 2

take



Worms, and Lavander, Spike di ff, and ten youg Swallows out of the nest, beat the so smal till you can discern neither bones, nor feathers, nor guts, then put them also into the glasse of oil, and stir them well, and so let it stand one night or two, pour out all these ingredients into a Pipkin covered, adde thereto one pinte of Malmſie, and di. pinte of Aqua-vitæ, let it ſimper ſoftly till the Wine and Aqua vitæ be waſted, then ſtrain it hard, and put it in a double Viall cloſe ſtopped, boyl it in Balneo with ſome powdred Cloves, and Maſtick powdred ana ij 3 for half an hour ſoftly, then Sun it again ten dayes, then put it up, let it be ten weeks old before you uſe it.

463. *To cleaſe and heal a Sore with a fair linnen cloth dry.*

**T**AKE Plantain water, put thereto Mercury fine powdred, ſtir them well together, and ſo let them ſtand infuſed all night, then powre the clear water from the powder, then wet a clean linnen cloth therein, take it out, hang



hang it over the pot with Mercury to drain therein, so let it hang till it be dry, let it come neere no Sun, but let it dry in the shadow, then cut it fit for the Sore, apply it thereto till it be whole, renew it as you doe other plaisters.

464. *A drink for the stone that cleanseth the Back.*

**G**Ive him to drink Benedictalaxative in a draught of warm white Wine, then cover him warm in his bed, let him sweat well two houres: this is excellent to cleanse the Reins.

465. *To make Diacentauria which purgeth the Stomach, comforts the Liver, Milt, and cools the Body.*

**T**Ake the powders of Centaury and Cumin ana  $j\text{z}$ , Fennell, Parsly and Hyfop, Mint seed, all powdred ana  $iv\text{z}$ , boyl all these in white Wine till the wine be wasted, then bray all in a mortar, and compound it all in a pan with clarified Honey, being cleansed

M 3

with



246 *The secrets of Physick*

with the white of an egge, let the Honey be three parts, and the seeds two part by weight, then boyl them one or two walms, till it wax somewhat thick, still stirring it, then stir and mix therewith the powder of Anniseed, Cinamon, Galingale and Liquorice mundified ana  $\text{j} \frac{3}{4}$ , let them be well mixed, eat thereof at any time.

466. *Excellent powders for the Stone.*

**T**Ake Smallage seeds, Parsly, Lovage, Saxifrage, Roots of Phlapiendula, Cherry stones, Gromil and Brooms seeds, Ashenkeys ana  $\text{j} \frac{3}{4}$ , powder them fine, take of this one spoonfull at once in any thing, fast three hours after.

467. *Stone, a pretious Water to drink, and may be taken with the foresaid Powder.*

**T**Ake strong Ale six days old three gallons, Liquorice and Annis bruised ana  $\text{iiij} \frac{3}{4}$ , Birch leaves burned, Pellitory, Water cresses, Saxi-

Saxifrage  
Alexand  
riall, re  
Haw ber  
in a Lin  
which d  
Powder

468.

**T**Ake  
Maide  
Endiv  
ed gro  
fire,  
Urin



Saxifrage, Gromill, Philapendula,  
Alexander, Parsly seed, green Penny-  
riall, red Bramble leaves ana j M,  
Haw berries di. pinte, distill all these  
in a Limbeck, and keep the Water,  
which drink alone, or with the other  
Powder.

468. *A distilled Water to break the  
Stone.*

**T**Ake wilde Mirtle like Butch-  
ers Broom, Asparagus or Spa-  
rage, Eringus, Rapes, Parsly,  
Maidenhair, Gromill, wild Carrots,  
Endive, Fennell roots ana, cut or bray-  
ed grossly, infuse them in Wine on a soft  
fire, this breaks the Stone, and causeth  
Urine.



499. *Stitching or drawing wide Wound  
together, without touching flesh  
or skin with a  
Needle.*

**T**ake Mastick, Dragons bloud  
ana ij 3, Frankincense j 3 Mill-  
dust, and Beane meal ana j 3 di.  
3, powder these fine, and temper it with  
the whites of Egges beaten in a dish,  
& some Rosewater unto a thin plaister,  
then spread it on two narrow strong  
linnen clothes, full as long as the  
wound, lay on each side of the wound  
one of them, near the lips of the wound,  
let them there lie till they be full dry,  
then they will stick fast to the flesh, then  
with a needle and thread draw them  
together as near as you please with-  
out any touch or hurt to the  
wound, which much easeth the Pa-  
tient.

470. *Stinking*



## 470. Stinking Mouth to cure.

**T**Ake brown Nuts, boyl them in Wine Vinegar, wash the Mouth and gummes therewith, and after rub them with dry Mints: this cureth.

Or eat Rosemary fasting.

## 471. Stinking breath for the stomach.

**T**Ake Cumin fine powdred, boyl it in white Wine from a pottle to a quart, drink of it first and last hot, it cures in fifteen dayes: *probatum*, drink a pint every day.

Or the roots of Spearmints boyled in Honey, drunk to bedward, or mixt with the former Medicine.

Or Mountain Thyme, or wild Thyme that grows on Molehills, wash it, stamp it small, adde therto Cumin powdred di. 3, Pepper di. 3, powdred, boyl all together in a pottle of white Wine to a quart, use to drink this alwayes after meat, at afternoon once, and last at night hot, as you can

M:5

abide.



250 *The secrets of Physick*

abide; this likewise cureth in fifteen dayes.

Or sometimes dip a lawrell leaf in Mustard, and hold it under the tongue, it furthers the cure.

472. *Speech used in sleep, to remedy.*

**T**Ake the juyce of Sothernwood mixed with white Wine or Vinegar, and give it him to drink when he goes to bed, this helps to sleep quietly.

Or take crops of Rew and Vervine ana, stamp them with Vinegar, strain them, and drink it last to bedward ten dayes together, it cureth.

473. *To help Children to speak quickly.*

**R**ub the tongue with salt Gem and Honey mixed together, it will profit much.



474. An excellent Cordiall to comfort the stomach, heart, and brain, quickens the memory, and much comforts the spirits.

**T**Ake Calamus Aromaticus, Galin-  
gale, Cubebs, Spikenard, Cardimomum, grains of Paradise, Myrrhe, Cloves, Ginger, Mace, Nutmegs, Cinnamon, Coriander, Fennell, and Aniseeds ij 3 of each, Liquorice mundified, Conserve of red Roses, syrup of Violets, Rosemary dried, and red Sage dried ana iij 3, Rosewater, Borage water, Balme water ana j 3, or for want of the waters, the hearbs dryed and powdered ana j 3, Honey clarified with the white of an Egge j lb, pulverize and searce all those simples, that are to be powdered, then in a broad gally pot mix all these simples, Honey and waters together to a Conserve, let the patient take the quantity of two Hazell nuts in the morning, fasting two houres after, and last to bedward so much as a Hazell nut.



475. *For foul Scabs.*

**T**Ake Scammony and Vinegar, and apply it, it helps and drieth marvellously.

476. *For Scabs and Tettors.*

**T**Ake the juyce of Limons, and oil of Nuts and Car ana, let them boyl together, then strain them, and mix therewith the fine powder of chimney foot, make an ointment thereof.

Or the juyce of the Dock mixt well, doth the same.

477. *For the Sciatica, an unguent, probatum.*

**B**Oyl a pint of old Malmſie, with di. lb of Butter out of the Churne unfalted, let them boyl till it come to a Salve, therewith anoint the grief warm, use this for any other pain.

478. *To*



## 478. To keep the body Soluble.

**T**Ake Maidenhaire, wild German-  
der, wood Sorrell, and Balme,  
of each a quarter of a handfull,  
wilde Mercury halfe a handfull, of  
damask Roses two good handfulls,  
clarified Whey five pints, let it stand  
scalding hot for one houre, sometimes  
stirring it, after one hour strain it, and  
drink twice or thrice a day a draught;  
this will not only keep the body So-  
luble, but purge the bloud; then wash  
your hands in Beef broth, it will take  
away all the heat of the hands.

Whether one be with child or not,  
they may take it safely.

## 479. Against the Scurvy.

**R**x of choise Rubarb, of Agarich tro-  
chiscs, and Gentian, ana ʒj. of Myrrhe  
aloes, and cremor of Tartar, of each  
two dragmes, of Sena ʒij. of Epithy-  
mum ʒij ʒ. and make them up into  
powder, and exhibit a dragme for one  
dose, in a sufficient quantity of white  
Wine,



Wine, and Wormwood water distilled for the space of nine dayes fasting.

Rx of juyce of Scurvy grasse, Water cresses, Rocket, purslane, ana p. æ. clarifie the juyce of the hearbs with the white of an Egge, and in a sufficient draught of Rhenish Wine, mingle about two spoonfulls of the juyce and drink it fasting in the morning some dayes together.

480. *Steele Wine, for the Green-sicknesse.*

Rx 3 pints of white Wine, of prepared Steel 3 ounces, of Curcuma 3 dragmes, of Saffron 2 dragmes and a half, of the species of Aromaticum rosatum 2 dragmes, of Galingale 3 dragmes, of Harts horne burnt, two dragmes, of the species of Dianisum, and of Diarrhodon abbatis of each 2 dragmes, make an infusion thereof for 12 houres, and sweeten it with Sugar, and give 3 dragms in the morning of it using some exercise after it.



481. A good Eleſuary againſt Surſets, to  
cleanſe Bloud, to expell Winde, and againſt  
the Peſtilence.

Rx of Wormwood, Centaury, Car-  
duus, Angelica, Rue, Scabious, Roſe-  
mary, Parſly, and Fennell roots with-  
out their pithes, Cowſlips, Violet and  
Strawberry leaves, red Roſe leaves  
Tamarisk, of each a like quantity; of  
Hyſop, Cichory, Fumitory, burrage,  
as much of Scurvy graſſe, Water cresses,  
Brook lime and Marigold flowers; as  
much of great Raiſons without their  
ſtones lb j, of Figges ſliced lb β. boyl  
theſe in cleare ſpring water, and put  
thereto lb j of english Liquorice pow-  
dred, of Aniſeeds, and Fennell ſeeds  
ana 4 ℥, of Honey 2 lb, boyl theſe till  
they be thick, then put thereto 3 lb. of  
Canary, j lb of good Sugar, let them  
boyl together, then put of cloves, Mace,  
Cinnamon and Ginger. ana 3 j beaten  
ſmall, with Rubarb 3 β. when it is  
ready to take from the fire: Keep it  
put up in a cloſe pot, and give as much  
as a walnut when need is.

482. Tetter,



482. *Tetter, the cure.*

**T**Ake red Rose leaves, Sage, Camomile, and Rosemary ana j M. Pomgranat Pils, and Alom ana iv 3, boyl all these in two quarts of white Wine, to the consumption of a third part, bathe the sore thewith, and apply on it a plaister of Diapalma

Of black Sope, Ginger, and Pepper, make an unguent of it, and use it, it cures.

483. *Timpany or Dropisie, the cure.*

**T**Ake five pintes of Rhenish or white Wine, and three porringers full of the ashes of burned Broom, Cinnamon iij 3, infuse them all night together, next morning runne it through a jelly bag so often till it be clear, adde thereto so much Sugar as will fit your taste; bottle it up close, let it stand one day, then drink it first and last, and one houre before meals, and after walke till you be



be warme, at each time take a good draught cold, eate neither Milke, Broth, nor spoon Meat, salt Meats, nor fryed, drinke but little at meales, no Wine at all, except the stomach be weak.

484. *Thorns with splinters, and to draw them out.*

**T**ake a peece of a Fox tongue, steeped all night in Vinegar, binde it fast on for forty hours without removing, it will draw it out.

Or take Rice meal, Hazell nuts, black sope, Tarre, Goose dung, and Hens lung, mix them, and boyl them in milk to a poultis, plaister it fast on.

Or stamp the roots of a Reed, and lay to the grief.

Or stamp Betony, and use it.

Or take Egrimony, the grease of a hare and Rye meal mixt, and apply it.

Or take Honey, the gall of a beast, and chalk, and use it.



485. *Tooth-ach with Rheume,  
the cure.*

**B** Urne ashen keyes to ashes, and put them in a fine linnen cloth, bound hard together, then dip it in wine Vinegar, and lay it in the hole behind the ear, this raiseth a blister, and easeth.

Or take Ginger and Liquorice murthered and Powdred ana four 3, fine Peeter j 3 fine powdred and mixed, then with a quill blow it up in the contrary nostrill where the pain is: this works hard, but helps.

486. *Tooth-ach, stinking breath, and loose teeth to cure.*

**D** Ip a linnen cloth in Vinegar Squills, rub your teeth and gums therewith.

487. *Tooth*



487. Tooth-ach - of Rheume.

**T**Ake English Honey, melt it in a dish, then shred off the inner barke of a white Bullas tree, Pepper, and white Ginger, as much as will make two little Pills, so big as a black Cherry, wrap each of them in a thin linnen cloth, dip them in a dish of hot Honey, hold them in your mouth one after another, when one cooleth take another, doe this till your pain be gone.

488. Ptisick or any disease of the Lungs.

**T**Ake the roots of Parsly, Fennell, and Succory ana j M. pithed, the fresh tops of Rosemary and Bettony ana j M. Anniseed bruised, Liquorice mundified and thin sliced ana j  $\frac{3}{4}$  di.  $\frac{3}{4}$ , Enula Campana roots powdered iv  $\frac{3}{4}$ , Raisins of the Sunne stoned iv  $\frac{3}{4}$ , English Saffron  $\mathfrak{z}$  j, boyl all these in three quarts of running water one hour, then strain out the liquor,



quor, and put it to fire againe, with  
three spoonfulls of Honey, when  
boyls, scum it, let it cool, and bottle  
up for your use, drink morning and  
evening eight spoonfulls thereof warr  
sometimes roast a Fig, and eat it dip  
in the powder of Betony.

Of this make a syrup, whereof eat  
a spoonfull often in the day and  
night.

489. *Turnsole to make.*

**D**ip linnen clothes in Allom water  
let them dry again, then take E  
der berries, and Black berries, wrin  
their juyces out, then dip the Allo  
clothes therein, let them soake wel  
and keep them when it is we  
dried in.



90. For the Tooch-ache, a medicine made  
by Doctor Butler of Cambridge.

**T**Ake the rind of Caper roots, of the  
black berry bramble, the flowers  
of Pomgranates called Balaustia ana  
ij 3, Pellitory of Spain, white Henbane  
seed, the rind of Mandrake and Roche  
Allomana ij 3 di. 3 Spurge of the gar-  
den j M. boyl all these together in very  
hard white Wine, this is rough in taste,  
herewith gargarize and wash the  
mouth often.

491. A Triacle, or rather a pretty  
Mitbridate.

**T**Ake Gentian, Aristolochia Ro-  
tunda, Bay berries husked, elect  
Myrrhe and Ivory ana j 3, Ginger,  
Cinnamon, red Roses, Opium, Spike-  
nard, Castor, Opoponax, Frankincense,  
Fennell seeds, Parsly, Caroway, Worm-  
wood, Calamus Aromaticus, Enula  
Campana, Scordium, or water Ger-  
mander, ana ij 3. Storax, Hartwort,  
Sothernwood, Turpentine washed in  
Rose



Rosewater ana vj 3, powder all that are to be powdred, and searce them fine; incorporate them with honey clarified *quod sufficit*: this is excellent for any strong disease, or other, it expels poison from the heart of any kind; it expels winde and venemous vapours, it breakes the Stone; it giveth quiet rest and sleep, it takes away all pain, it causeth urin, and cures all inward griefes and sicknesse, the Dose is j 3 at a time.

492. *A Stomach drink that cures many diseases: if it be made and drunk in May, they are safe all the year after.*

**T**AKE Scabius, Mugwort, Smallage, Divels Bitt, ground Ivy, Wormwood, Fumitory, Fetherfew, Spicknell ana ij M, boyl them long in Whay made in May, when they be well boyled, in the last walme put in it the whites of six Egges, some Honey clarified, a little Saffron, the powder of twelve Cloves, then strain it, and drink of it first and last.

493. *Thighes*



493. *Thighes ach, or feet.*

**T**Ake the roots of Walwort, scrape the inmost rinde, stamp the midst, and temper it with Bores ease and plaister it on.

494. *Thornes to draw out any where.*

**T**ampe j M of Dazies roots tempered with yolkes of Egges and wheat powder, and make a plaister thereof, and apply it, dresse it twice a day.

495. *For Tetters or any creeping eating Sores.*

**T**Ake Honey clarified, mix therewith of Daffadill and the roots thereof, anoint the grieffe, or take white Sope j 3, Orpment ij 3, make an unguent therewith, but first wash the place with warm water before you anoint it.

Or mix the powder of Salt Armoniack with Sope; anoint and be whole, *robatur.*

496. *Veine*



## 496. Vein broken, or spitting blood.

**T**Ake Mouse dung powdred a  
much as will lie on a groat, put  
it in a little draught of the juyce  
of Plantain warm, with a little  
Sugar, drink thereof first and last till  
it be well.

## 497. Vein broken.

**T**Ake worm wood, Hemlock, Houf  
leek, ana di M. Honey and oil o  
Rolesana  $\text{ij}$   $\text{z}$ , Bole and Sangu  
Draconis ana  $\text{ij}$   $\text{z}$ , beat them together  
and plaister it to the grief.

## 498. Ulcers the cure.

**T**Ake Roch Allom, powder it, and  
caleine it till the pot be red hot,  
and the Allom pure white, then  
adde thereto wine Vinegar so much as  
will cover it, then vapour away the Vi-  
negar till the Allom be black, then cal-  
eine it again till it be as white as Snow,  
then mix it with honey of Roses; make  
a plaister thereof, and apply it.

## 499. Ulcers



449. *Ulcers old to cicatrize and cleanse.*

**S**Trew thin over the Ulcer calcined Vitriall, then lay on a plaister of Flos Unguentorum.

500. *Vomit easie with intermission.*

**T**Ake the syrup of Mints and Violets ana four ℥, boyl them to the thicknesse of Honey, then draw away the fire, then mix them with the seeds of Pempions, Radish and Nettles dried and powdred, and Rose-water ana iv ℥, the roots of Asarabacca, dried in the shadow, pure Chalk powdred, Cinamon and Fennell seed, all powdred, ana j ℥, confect them all together into an Electuary, the Dose is iij ℥, either in Barly water, Whay or Milk, or honied water.

N

501. *Vomit*



## 501. Vomit to stay.

**T**Ake Mints, Shepheards purse,  
Plantain, Knot grasse and Cum-  
fry ana j M, small chopped, boyl  
them in a quart of red or claret Wine,  
drink of this Wine, and plaister the  
hearts to the stomach in a double  
cloth.

## 502. Unguent mundifying.

**T**Ake Rosin viij ℥, Colophony  
foure ℥, Wax j lb. boil one lb,  
Opoponax j ℥, di. ℥, Viridi-  
grease j ℥, melt the Wax and Rosin  
together, then strew on the gummes  
being dissolved in Vinegar, then boyl  
it a little on a soft fire, take it off,  
and stirre in your Viridigrease last  
in fine powder by little and little, so  
plaister it.

## 503. Un-



503. *Unguentum Neapolitanum, to cure the French Pox.*

**T**ake Oil of Spick, Oil of Tartar, Oil of Bay, Petrolium, and Swinesgrease, ana j ℥, Frankincense iv ℥, Euforbium j ℥ di. 3, ung. dialtheæ, and Agrippa, ana j ℥, Quick-silver mortified with fasting spittle, iij ℥, mix them well and compound an ointment thereof, anoint therewith but hands and arms to the elbowes, legs and feet to the knees.

504. *Unguent to heale a green wound at first dressing.*

**T**ake Aloes, Succotrine fine powdered, the powder of Pero-fine ana, Mix and grind them with the white of an Egge, lay it on with a pledget of Lint.



505. Unguent for Ladies chapped, or  
sore Lips.

**T**Ake Butter out of the Churne,  
melt it with so much Wax, Rose  
water, and fine scraped Sugar,  
compound them together to an oynt-  
ment, and anoint therewith upon  
the hands.

506 Unguent for deep thrusts or  
Wounds.

**T**Ake Hogs grease di lb, the juyce  
of Plantain, Wormwood, Mari-  
gold and Dazies, put to your  
grease so much Salet oil as grease, melt  
and mixe them well together on the  
fire, put therein so much fine searced  
powder of Alkanet as covers the un-  
guent red: this cureth without Tent,  
and keep it open.

507. Un-



507. Unguent incarnative and healing.

**T**Ake English Honey and Turpentine, melt them on the fire, and scum them with a feather, then take it from the fire, and stir it, and put to it the juyces of Dazies and Plantain ana, the yolks of three Egges, stir them well and mix them to an Unguent.

508. Unguent to heal the Hemroids, and break them.

**T**Ake the finest Sope, bray therewith Garden Snailles without shels, and the fine searced powder of burnt Musclee shels, all mixed and brayed together, anoint therewith, and in three dressings bee whole, and then lay on a desiccative powder.



509. *Unguentum defensivum and repercussivum.*

**T**Ake Oil of Roses four ℥, Bole two ℥, Terra sigillata one ℥, Vinegar j ℥, Camphire di. ℥, Night-shade, and and S. ngreen, ana j M. pound the herbs, and strain the juyces out, mix all together cold, fiat unguentum.

510. *Unguentum digestive, which brings a wound to fair matter.*

**T**Ake Honey and fresh Butter ana, incorporate them well together, with the flower of Fengreek, Linseed, and Wheat, melt them and mix them on the fire together, make it so up.

511. *Unguent to mundifie.*

**T**Ake Rosin, Wax, and Pitch, ana iiij ℥, Diers Suet j ℥, melt them together on a soft fire, strain them purely without pressing, then set it on the fire, and put thereto Verdigrease, vj ℥. Allom. fine powdred, iv ℥, mix them well with  
fix



fix great spoonfuls of Sallet oil, and so  
it is done.

512. Unguent to cleanse and heal.

**T**Ake white Copperas fine pow-  
dred four 3, Allom fine pow-  
dred, and Verdigrease ana iij 3,  
Honey fine powdered, and Butter ana  
ij 3, oil of Roses ij 3, boyl all toge-  
ther to a liquid unguent, then mix  
thereto Turpentine ij 3, lay it on with  
pledgets.

513. Unguent to skin any wound.

**T**Ake Lapis Calaminaris pow-  
dred and searced j 3, fresh But-  
ter, oil of Linseed ana ij 3,  
Bole and Ceruse ana iv 3, powdered  
and searced, mixe them all in a  
morter to an unguent, anoint there-  
with and lay pledgets wet therein  
on it.

514. Un-



514. Unguent to force one to pisse in an  
sicknesse.

**I**Nfuse and mix ten drops of oil o  
Juniper in  $\text{ij}$   $\text{z}$  of Parsley water, drink  
it fasting bloud warm, use it till  
you be well, which will be at one or  
two takings.

515. Wounds and small Cuts.

**T**Ake powder of Storax, mix it with  
oil of Hypericon and Alkanet, it  
cures quickly.

516. Wounds green, a Balsome to heale  
quickly.

**T**Ake the oldest white Wine one  
pint, oil three pints, Hypericon,  
Cloves, Alheale, and red Rose  
buds, ana  $\text{j}$  M, fresh and small thread,  
earthen Wormes cleansed di.  $\text{ss}$ , boyl  
all these in the oil and wine, till the oil  
and wine be consumed; then strain it  
hard forth, and put it to fire again,  
digest therein liquid Storax  $\text{j}$   $\text{z}$ , and  
Venice



Venice Turpentine j lb, Wax cut in pieces ij 3, mix them well together, when it is cold put it in Vials, and Sun it ten dayes, this is a good tenting Salve.

517. Wounds green, a Salve to cure.

**T**Ake the oil of Linseed one pint, infuse therein Adders tongue and sweet Maudlin small chopped or cut all night, so much as the Oil will cover, the next day boyl it close covered, till the hearbs have lost their colour, then strain it, put the oil to fire again, put thereto Wax and Rosin, cut in small pieces ana two 3 till it be well melted, then mix and stir therein Venice Turpentine ij 3 being well mixed, take it from fire, put it up to your use.

518. Wounds or Sores, a good Lotion.

**T**Ake white Wine one pinte, infuse therein so much calcined Vitrioll as will make it bloud red, then put thereto the  
N 5 powder



274 *The secrets of Physick*

powder of calcined Allom, so much as  
a Walnut.

519. *Wen to cure.*

**R**ub the Wen on a dead body, a  
man on a woman, and a woman  
the contrary, prick the Wen with a  
a Neede in the dead body to be buried  
with him.

520. *Wormes to kill and cure.*

**T**Ake Cockle, and with the flowre  
thereof make a plaister, temper it  
with the juyce of Wormwood,  
lay it on the Navell.

Or take the powders of Betony, Sa-  
vine, Wormwood, and Centory, and  
mixed, eat a little thereof in brothes, or  
drink it in drink.

521. *Winde*



521. *Winde colick to cure.*

**T**Ake the powder of Setwall roots,  
and put it in white Wine, it is  
very good.

522. *Winde with pain and swelling in the  
stomach.*

**T**Ake Avence, Liquorice and Ani-  
nis, celased and bruised, Galin-  
gale and Hyssop, with the pow-  
der of Mace, and a little Gentian, boyl  
all these in white Wine, the dose or  
quantity is in discretion, strain it and  
drink it warm.

Or oil of Roses, Wax, powders  
of Mastick and Mace melted toge-  
ther, and apply it in a plaister to the  
Stomach.

523. *Wille*



523. *Wilde fire in the flesh to cure.*

**T**Ake the dregs or lees of Red or Claret Wine, or white, and the dregs of Vinegar, the whites and yolks of Egges, bray all these together and apply it.

524. *Water to dry and heale a Sore, and to dry a humour.*

**T**Ake white Copperas calcined and powdred fine, seeth it in fair running water, then let it stand and settle, take none but the cleereſt thereof, or strain it purely, and so use it.

525. *Womens milk hard in breasts to cure.*

**T**Ake Mints, Walwort and Vervine ana Hogs greafe, stamp them together, and as a Poultis apply it.

526. *Warts*



526. *Warts or Wens to cure.*

**T**Ake j lb, of the first tap of Sope-makers Lie, put it in a pot and mix therewith so much quick Lime as will make it thick, then put it in a bag, hang it up with a Bason under it, and let the water drayne into the Bason, then put a drop of that water on the top of the Wart or Wen, and let it dry in three or four times till it look white, then it will goe away.

527. *Water to eject or strengthe the Secrets of Man or Woman, and good Lotion for old Sores.*

**T**Ake water and white wine ana one quart, Woodbine leaves and flowres, ana ij M. Sage, Rosemary and Water cresses small chopt and well boyled together halfe an hour close covered, then put therein Allom. iv 3, powdred, and Honey two small spoonfulls, then boyl them three walnes, strain it and keep it to use.

528. *Wemens*



528. *Womens Paps swolne, or hard to cure.*

**T**Ake the iuyce of Hearb Benet, bathe the hard breast therewith, and wet a double cloth therein and lay it thereon, bathe it and wet the cloth again, so use it till you be well.

529. *For the Whites.*

**T**Ake a quarter of a handfull of white Archangell, Plantaine, Sheapherds purse, and Comfrey of each halfe a handfull, of Horse taile, or Cats taile half a handfull, boyl this in two quarts of Milke, till half be consumed, then straine it, and sweeten it with sugarcandy, and drink it twice a day for 10 or 15 doses together.

530. *To stay the Courses when they come too violently.*

**T**Ake half a dragme, or a dragme of Diascordium, dissolve it in a draught of Posset ale, wherein there hath been boyled halfe a handfull of



of Shepherds purse, drink a draught of  
his morning and evening.

531. *To cause a Woman to have her courses.*

**T**Ake a good quantity of the root  
of Gladine, and boyl it in Vine-  
gar or Wine till it be tender, and  
after set it on the ground in a ves-  
sell, that the woman may stand or sit  
over it, and let her stand so close over  
it, that the heat may strike up into her  
body, and this will help her, for it  
never faileth; but you must have speci-  
all care the woman be not with child:  
*probatum.*

532. *To stay the Whites.*

R of Nutmegs  $\mathfrak{z}$  ij, of white Amber  
fix dragnies, of the whites of Egges  
reduced into powder two ounces,  
mingle these together, and take halfe a  
spoonfull of these in new Milke fix  
days together; you may sweeten it if  
you please.

533. *An*



## 533. An ointment for Wormes.

**T**Ake of unset Leekes, Worm-wood, Lavender cotton, Rew, Bearsfoot, Savine, Sothernwood, red Sage, red Mint, Featherfew of each a handfull, strip the stalkes from them, and chop them and beat them in a Morter very small, then put thereto a pound of May butter, unwashed or salted and then put them up all into an earthen pot, and set it into a brasle pot of seething water, and let it boyl two hours, then strain it as hot as you can, and anoint the stomach warm, and keep a cloth to it.

This Salve will keep 2 or 3 yeares, and is an approved one.

The





*The Temperature, Nature and  
Qualities of Plants and Herbs  
for P H Y S I C K.*

*First Medicine temperate, hot in first Degree.*

**B**Eans, Water lillies, Barley, Knee-  
holme, Maiden haire, Hogs grease,  
sweet oil, Milk, Wax, white Lead, Le-  
tharge of white Lead, Capillus veneris,  
or Walferne, Tutty, or Liquorice,  
Gourds, Cidron, or Orange.

*534. Medicines hot in the first Degree.*

Round Aristolochia, Hollihocks,  
sweet Almonds, Chestnuts, Figs, Worm-  
wood, Smallage, and Egrimony, Bu-  
glosse, Borage, Mercury, Devils bitt,  
Harts tongue, Walwort, Aloes, Wheat,  
Fenugreek



282 *The secrets of Physick*

Fenugreek, Linseed, Honey, Butter  
Sugar, Whay, Melilots, new Wine  
Groundsell, Elder tree, Mushrome, &  
Agarick.

535. *Medicines hot in the second degree.*

Guaiacum, Cyprus, Calamus aroma-  
ticus, Piony, Nutmegs, bitter Almonds  
Enula campana, Comfry, Branckerur-  
fine, Sanicle, Lyons tooth, wild Rocket,  
Bennet, Lavander, Cardimomum  
Horehound, Garden Mints, Stone Parsly  
Scabius, Fennel, Frankincense, Myrrhe,  
Mastick, Sarcacoll, Briony, Madder,  
Fumitory, Clary, Broom, Hops, Hyssop,  
Balme.

536. *Hot in the third degree.*

Gentian, Aristolochia longa, Polypo-  
dium, Pellitory of Spain, Horf-radish,  
Dogstones, Galingale, Gladin, Ginger,  
Ireos, Watercrowfoot, Mugwort, Cher-  
vill, Cyprus, Celendine, Origany, Sage,  
Raperoot, French Diptany, Annis, O-  
poponax, Rosemary, Hyssop, Galba-  
num, Juniper, Coliquintida, Costmary,  
St. Johns Wort, Privet, Rew, Savine.

537. *Hot*



537. *Hot in the fourth degree.*

Garlick, Onions, Tithimale, Mustard  
Seed, Euforbinm, Pepper, Petroleum,  
Pelitory of Spain, Anacardus, Savory.

538. *Medicines cold in the first degree.*

Chefnuts, Mallows, Pomegranats,  
Barbaries, Knotgrasse, Lillies, Orach,  
Barly, Pears, Apples, Violets, Roses,  
Quinces, Cytrons.

539. *Cold in the second degree.*

Peach, Orange, Gourd, Cucumbers,  
rimrose, fowre Pomegranants, Lung-  
wort, Fleawort, Blossomes of Pome-  
granats, Acacia, Plantain, Endive, the  
yellow Flower-DeLuce.

540. *Cold in the third degree.*

Taffell, Housleek, Sorrell, wilde En-  
ive, Tormentill, Purslain, the lesser  
ousleek, Night-shade, Strawberries,  
aspis, Camphire.

541. *Cold*



541. *Cold in the fourth degree.*

Poppy, Opium, Hemlock, Henbane,  
Mandrake.

532. *Medicines moist in the first degree.*

Enula Campana, Mallows, Bugloss,  
Borage, Butter, Spurge, Almonds, Lin-  
seed, Violets, Tarre.

544. *Moist in the second degree.*

Lillies, Lintels of the Fens, Flower  
Deluce, Lettice, wilde Bore-brech, Cu-  
cumber, Parsly, Primrose, white Mu-  
stard seed, Dates, Fleawort, Ammonia-  
cum, Arache, Lingwort, Eringus roots,  
Gourds.

545. *Moist in the third degree.*

Satyrian, wilde Endive, Strawberries  
Courds, Colwort.



546. Moist in the fourth degree.

Quicksilver.

547. Medicines dry in the first degree.

Fennell, Hollyhocks, Divels bit, Elder, Pomegranats, Barly, Walwort, Chesnuts, Fenugreek, Camomile, Mililot, Saffron, Frankincense, Sarcocolla, Beanes, Fumitory, Tormentill, Sorrell.

548. Dry in the second degree.

Aristolochia, Guaiacum, Cyprus, Calamus aromaticus, Cinnamon, Dill, Southernwood, Camphire, Opium, Centaury the lesser, Horehound, Sanicle, Lyons tooth, Hysop, Broom, Parsly, Scabius, Pimpernell, Cardimomum, bitter Almonds, Millet, the Indian nut, Nutmegs, Myrrhe, Verjuyce, Honey, Aniseed, Cyprus, Juniper tree, Endive, Fennell, Lavander, Hops, Cloves, Balme, Mints, Figs, Pomgranats, Mastick.

549. Dry



## 549. Dry in the third Degree.

Lavander, Hogs bread, Gladin, Rap  
root, Pellitory of Spain, Gentian, Ga  
lingale, Dragons, Wormwood, Mug  
wort, Crow foot, Bettony, Celendine  
Hemlock, Hellebore, great Celendine  
Privet, Towne Cresses, Aniseed, Origan  
Cinkfoyle, Rosemary, Savine, Cockel  
Tutsan, Garlick, Cumin, Sanguis Dra  
conis, Galls, Sothernwood, S. Johns  
Wort, Pennyryal, Rew, Sorrel, Tor  
mentill, Gum Arabick, Chalk, Vinegar.  
Aloes, Millet.

## 550. Dry in the fourth degree.

Pepper, Spurge, Anacardus, Savory.  
Oil, stone Parsly, Mustard, Euphorbi  
um, Garlick, tame Cresses.

551. To cure a green Wound by the Weapon  
that gave it, without sight of the party  
wounded.

Take of the Masse growing upon a  
Scull iij ℥, of Ceruse ij ℥, May But  
ter



ter clarified two quarts, Deere sewet  
ij 3, Bees Wax ij 3, Camphire di. 3, boyl  
all these in the Butter, till it come to a  
pinte, then Take Venice Turpentine ij 3,  
and boyl it a walme with the rest being  
a pint, stir it till it be cold, put thereinto  
oil of Snails ij 3, while it is lukewarm,  
beat them all together with your hand,  
till it be made into a Balsome.

*552. The use of it.*

**T**Emper the Balsome upon the palme  
of your hand, and therewith anoint  
the Weapon that gave the wound, so far  
as it was in the wound, then take a fine  
linnen cloth and bind up the weapon,  
so far as it is anointed, tye it very hard,  
and put it into a Trunk or other close  
place from air for 21. days, the patient  
shall be well.

*553. How the Wound shall be used in the  
mean time.*

**C**Ause the wound to be washed twice  
every day with the water of the  
party wounded, then dip a ragge of  
fine



fine Holland, in Spring water filling it therewith as full as it can be filled, and lay it close upon the wound; but if any bone be broken or perished, so that it needeth to be scaled, then let the wound be washed and chafed with the Urine till it bleed at every washing.

554. *His Diet must be temperate.*

**W**Hite bread, Table Beer, fresh Meat, but let him abstain from Beef, Pork, Goose, and all kind of fish.

555. *How to make Oil of Snayles.*

**T**Ake a quart of black Snayles in May, put them in a bag, with halfe a handfull of Bay salt, bruised, hang them up untill they drop thorow the bag: a quart of Snayls will make ij 3 of Oil.





*A briefe Collection of all Hearbs,  
Plants, Seeds, Spices, and Gums  
now used in Physick, to purge the  
Body of Man, omitting all such  
Hearbs and Plants as have any  
great Danger to deal withall.*

**A** Garick purgeth Phlegme and Melancholy, ministred with Spices, and corrected accordingly.

Allo-Cicotrine in the pap of a roasted Apple, or any way else purgeth gently, the Dose is one dragme.

Astrabacca, the leaves purgeth upward and downward, if so gathered and tripped.

**B** Riony white, take the young Sprouts thereof, boyled, and eat it, purgeth by stool, and Urine Phlegmes, doth the roots in decoction, but strong and offensive.

O

Buckhorne



Buckhorne berries, powdred and Boyled in the fat broth of flesh, one dram and a half purgeth Phlegme and choler.

Broom, the young tops boyled in Wine, purgeth the Dropfie, or any waterish cause.

Bettony one dragm, of the roots dried in water and Honey powdred, purgeth upward grosse and filthy humours and helpeth the Sciatica.

Borage flowers made in Conserve, purgeth Melancholy, and comforts the heart.

**C**Oloquintida, the weight of ten grains of the pith thereof in decoction or otherwise, with Mastick and Spices fit for it, purgeth phlegme and choler.

Cowcumber wilde 10 or 12 grains of the juyce thereof infused, purgeth phlegme.

Centory in Decoction looseth the belly and cureth the Sciatica.

Cassia Fistula purgeth choler and bloud from Superfluities.

Cich, or wild Tarre, or Orobus seed fine powdred, and taken with Honey, purgeth by Seige and Urine. Dase



**D** Affodill root with Nettleseed, boyled in white Wine and Honey, purgeth the bloud and spots.

Dodder that grows on Flax, boyled in white Wine, purgeth by Urine, stool, and choler.

Danewort j  $\mathfrak{z}$ , of the seed bruised and taken with syrup of Roses, and a little Sack, is a good purgation for Gout or Dropfie, it purgeth waterish humours by stool.

**E** Pithymum, or mother of Thyme four  $\mathfrak{z}$  powdred with Oxymel, and a little salt Gem purgeth choler and phlegm, and cleanseth the bloud, so it will do boyled green in Decoction.

Eline with the broad leaf j  $\mathfrak{z}$ , of his inner bark, boyled in Wine, purgeth phlegm.

Enula campana the roots, candied, preserved, or in a loch,  $\mathfrak{z}$  to be licked, purgeth clammy humours in brest or lungs.

Eldern the crops, leaves, or inner bark taken in broth, purgeth phlegm, and so doth the seed infused in vinegar, and afterward dried, then take j  $\mathfrak{z}$  any way.



**F**Umitory the juyce in syrup or decoction purgeth by Urine, and Seige bloud, and hot humours.

Fennell giant j 3 of the juyce of an Electuary, purgeth phlegm and choler.

Flower-deluce, the juyce of his roots drunk with Whay, or otherwise, to allay heat, doth effectually purge choler and waterish humours, and is good for the Dropfie.

Fennell hogs, or hogs fennell, the yellow sap of the root taken with bitter Almonds and Rew, purgeth phlegm and choler.

Fleawort seed boyled, and the decoction made, and taken, purgeth hot cholerick humors.

Foxgloves in decoction boyled with white Wine and Honey, or Sugar, purgeth and ripens tough phlegm in the breast, and opens the stopping of the Liver and intrails.

Fenugreek, the juyce boyled with Honey or the decoction of the seed in Wine, and in a little Vinegar, purgeth by stool, all manner of corrupt humors from stomack and Guts.

Fetherfew powder drunk with Oximel,



mel, purgeth phlegm melancholy, and  
and cheereth the Lungs from purfive-  
neffe.

Frankincense, Hearbs, Leaves, and  
Roots, boyled with white Wine and  
Pepper, purgeth Leprosie and Pox.

**C**asse, Saltwort, a little of the hearb  
any way taken inward purgeth by  
Urine the Dropfie.

Gladdeu stinking the root infused in  
Ale, or any other decoction, purgeth  
by Siege, and Urine, but the seeds  
purgeth more by Urine then the roots  
doth.

**H**ellebore black, or Bear-foot pow-  
dred j 3, with sweet Wine, purgeth  
black choler.

Hops, the juyce purgeth blood from  
choller, by Stoole and Urine.

Hedge Hyssop two ʒ bruised and  
boyled, purgeth waterish humours.

**I**sop the juyce taken with Oximel,  
purgeth phlegm.

**L**illies red, the roots and leaves boyl-  
ed in water and honey; purgeth the  
bloud.

Lawrell, his leaves green or dry j ʒ,  
purgeth phlegm upward and down-  
ward,



ward, ten graines of the seeds doth the same.

**M**Andrake, the juyce of his roots in small quantity purgeth phlegme.

Mercury, the Decoction purgeth phlegme and waterish humours.

Mechoacan powdered  $j\ 3$  in Sack, purgeth phlegme and waterish humors.

**N**ight shade or bitter-sweet, the wood hereof in decoction in white Wine di. M. thin sliced, purgeth both Drop sic and Jaundis by stoole and urine.

**O**Rgany or wilde Marjoram, in decoction purgeth by Seige and Urine.

**S<sup>t</sup> P**Eeters Wort  $j\ 3$ , fine powdred, a decoction of honied Wine purgeth the belly.

Polypody of the Oake in decoction, purgeth phlegm gently, the Dose is  $j\ 3$ .

Prunes damask di.  $\text{lb}$ , boyled with honey one spoonfull, and Senna  $j\ 3$ , make an Electuary thereof, purgeth gently, it may be sharpned with any the precedent Medicaments.

Palma Christi both hearb and seed boyled in decoction purgeth phlegm and waterish humours upward and downward.

Penyriall



Penyriall with Honey purgeth the Lungs and Breast, and with one 3 of Aloes purgeth and helpeth the Cramp and Convulsion of Sinews.

Peach flowers or blossomes infused in warm water 24 hours, then strained out and new put in as before, and so used and renewed 6 times, then strained, and the liquor boyled up with Sugar to a syrup, take two spoonfulls thereof at once, it is the gentlest purgation in the world, none better nor easier.

**R** Ubarb two 3 more or lesse to the parties strength infused or other wayes purgeth choler.

**S**outhernwood seed one 3 powdered and boyled in white Wine, purgeth phlegme by Urine.

Scammony ten or twelve grains rosted in a Quince, [the Scammony cast away, then eat the Quince, or make an Electuary with Prunes and some eight grains thereof, purgeth choler and slimy phlegme.

Scabius the decoction purgeth Scabs and Sores of the Bladder by Urine.

Seny ij 3, Mechoacan. iv 3, white Ginger one 3, Anniseed and Liquorice,



ana ij ℥, Salt gem, iij ℥, all fine powdered and searced, take it fasting one or two spoonfuls in warm white Wine, it is a gentle purgation.

Sowbread root one ℥ di. with honied water, purgeth grosse phlegm and filthy humours.

Steecadosé, or French Lavander, opens all stoppings in body, and expels all corrupt humours, it is an excellent hearb for man.

**T**Utsane seed iij ℥, small powdered in decoction, purgeth choler, and is good for Drop sic, drink water two dayes after it.

Turnesole one M. boyled in white Wine, purgeth choler and phlegm.

Turbith one ℥ di. in an Electuary with Syrup of Violets and Ginger, purgeth phlegm.

Tithimill seed or Spurge corrected, discretely purgeth both wayes.

Three-leaved-grasse, the decoction with honey and Salt for a Glyster purgeth the guts and slime and filth.

**V**iolets the syrup iij ℥, purgeth gently, you may sharpen it with any the presedents.

Woad



**W**Oad one penniworth of the seed  
boyled with water and honey,  
purgeth choler.

Wormwood purgeth by Siege and  
Urine a weake stomach, troubled with  
choler and phlegm.

*These Hearbs purge Head and Brain.*

**T**He powder of the root of stink-  
ing Gladwine snuffed or taken  
with a pipe.

The powder or fume of Tobacco  
taken as aforesaid.

The root of Lacewort chewed in the  
mouth, purgeth and easeth the Tooth-  
ach.

The root of Primrose stamped and  
strained, snuffe the juyce, purges and  
helps the Meagrom.

The root Masterwort chewed.

The powder of the root of wild Hel-  
libore.

The roots and leaves of Pellitory of  
Spain chewed, purgeth phlegm.

The juyce of Betts snuffed.

Dazie roots and leaves stamped and  
strained, and the juyce snuffed.



228 *The secrets of Physick*

The roots and leaves of the winde flower.

The juyce of Pimpernel gargarized, helps the Tooth-ach, and purgeth.

The juyce of Ivy snuffed, purges and stayes running eares, and cureth old sores in eares, mixed with a little oyle of Roses.

The spice called Graines chewed.

The juyce of Pilewort or little Celandine mixed with honey and snuffed.

The dry or green leaves of Spurge Lawrell chewed.

The juyce and powder of Betony helps the sight, and purges.

The juyce of young Sprowts of Nettles snuffed.

The powder of Pepper.

The juyce of a white Onion snuffed, purgeth.





*A brief discourse of the colours and  
judgments of Urine.*

**U**Rine fat and troubled, betokens a burning Fever of choler, or red and thick all over with a black circle, sheweth sicknesse all over the body.

Urine white and thin little in quantity sheweth cold in the body.

Urine clear with a black circle, sheweth the sick hath the Ptifick.

Urine red and thin with a bright circle, sheweth a bad stomach.

Urine thin and greenish above shews a cold complexion, if blue in casting 'tis the Ptifick.

Urine thin if it shew black above betokens great losse of Nature.

Urine thick and troubled horspisse signified head-ach.

Urine fat in the bottome, white in the middest, and red above, shews the Fever quartain.

Urinee



29<sup>o</sup> *The secrets of Physick*

Urine fat like flesh with dregs in the bottome like shadowing, shews the Dropfie of Cold, but if it be whay above clear in the midst, and shadowing beneath, sheweth hot dropfie.

Urine with black dregs in the bottome like gobbets of coals sheweth worms.

Urine with black contents like Moths in the middest shewes an Impostume under the side.

Urine with contents like shavings of Parchment, in the bottome, sheweth stopping in the Reins and Pipes of the Liver.

Urine black and green with long white contents signifies the Palsie.

Urine that hath graines under the circle, sheweth the stomach is full of wormes, and also burning of the heart.

Urine foul above, sheweth heat in the Heart, Lungs and Spleen.

Urine with black contents in the bottome, sheweth Costivenesse.

Urine that is long lasting, betokens biting in the body and great Rheume.

Urine thick, little in quantity, and high coloured,



colourrd, sheweth great burning in the body.

Urine frothy, clear and a little red, shews pain under the right side.

Urine frothy, sheweth winde and pain under the left side.

Urine very red sheweth an Impostume on the Liver.

Urine as red as burned gold if it be Hydroptick betokens death.

Urine in a hot Fever, one part red, another black, another green, another blew signifieth death.

Urine in hot axis black and little in quantity and stinking betokens death.

Urine all coloured as lead, sheweth a prolonging of death.

Urine dark and clear beneath signifies death.

Urine that shineth raw and bright, if the scum in the bottom shines not, shews death.

Urine thin in substance fleeting above like a dark skie shews death.

Urine dirty, stinking and a dark skie shews prolonging of death.

Urine like water with a dark skie in



a fever sheweth death.

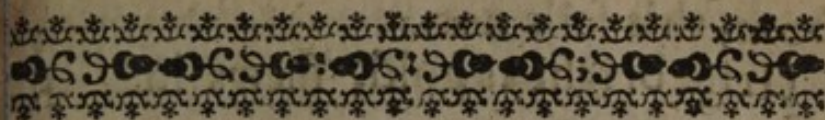
Urine with dregs in the bottome mingled like bloud, sheweth death.

Urine black and thin, if the sick do loath when he goes to the stool, and speaks overthwart, or understands not aright, if his sicknesse goeth not from him, signifieth death.

### Womens

Urine like water with a dark skie in  
shews prolonging of death.  
Urine dirty, stinking and a dark skie  
like a dark skie shews death.





*Womens Vrine, their significations.*

**U**Rine white, heavy and stinking, shews pain in the Reins, and Mother and Cold.

Urine that fleeteth far above, shews pain in the Reins of the back.

Urine with black contents in the bottom, shews falling of Flowers.

Urine with white contents in the bottom, shews much falling of flowers.

Urine coloured as Linseed, shews death if she have the Flux.

Urine red as gold with a watery circle above, shews she is with child: mark if you see your face in a womens water, if she be without a Fever, she is with Child.

Urine of a woman with child shall have some clear stroaks, the most part is troubled in a reddish maner of a Tawny; this token never fails as soon as the childe hath life, if it be a Girle, the troublesomenesse wil draw downward;  
it



if a Boy, the troublesomenesse will be above, this fails not.

Urine bright as gold, shews lust, or desire to marry.

Urine coloured as white Lead, if she be with Child, sheweth the Child, is dead within her, if she be not with Child, and the Urine stink and coloured as Lead, sheweth the Mother is rotten.

Urine of a woman with child shall have some clear streaks, the most part is troubled in a reddish manner of a Tawney  
 this token never fails as soon as the  
 child be hatched, if it be a Girl, the  
 troublesomenesse will draw downwards

the first  
 of the  
 of the

Rule  
 sick

Urine  
 first

the sick  
 Altho

care

He may  
 cured

He sha  
 He sha

resto  
 He is

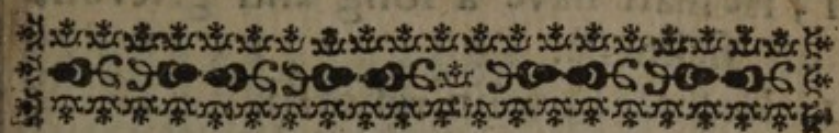
He sha  
 He sha

long  
 He sha

He sha  
 He sha

cov  
 He sha





*A Rule to know the danger of falling  
sick by the Diary judgement of the  
Moon.*

**I**nprimis, He that falleth sick on the  
first day of the Moon, shall soon die  
if the sicknesse be tedious or fierce.

Although he be fore sick, he shall be  
cured.

He may with due regard in Physick be  
cured.

He shall be soon restored to health.

He shall be sick but ten days, and then  
restored.

He is no danger.

He shall enjoy life but three moneths.

He shall continue sick and languish a  
long time.

He shall have health after nine dayes.

He shall amend after ten days.

He shall be long sick, but at last re-  
cover.

He shall be sick 12 days and recover.

13 He



306      *The secrets of Physick*

13 He shall have a long and grievous sicknesse.

14 He shall be soon restored.

15 He shall easily escape death.

16 He shall be in great danger if he take the open ayre.

17 He shall not prevaile with any Physick to do him good.

18, 19, 20. Be good days.

21 Sicknesse is mortall and incurable.

22 He shall escape after he hath lain three moneths.

23 He shall die in few days.

24 He shall remain a long time sick.

25, 26, 27, 28, 29. Be all good days.

30 He shall hardly escape with many Medicines.

8888  
8888  
8888

to know

prim  
cous,  
If bla  
sicknesse  
If Cy  
commet  
If cau  
it comes  
If the  
signifies  
If fun  
and a ra  
If glea  
black, ra

To





*To know the Humour that causeth the sick-  
nesse by the Patients Spittle.*

**I***nprimis*, If the Spittle be white vis-  
cous, the sicknesse comes of phlegm.  
If black and clammy or like Lead, the  
sicknesse is of Melancholy.

If Cytron, yellowish or Glassie, it  
commeth of choler.

If tawny or reddish mattery colour,  
it comes of Bloud.

If the white Spittle be not knotty, it  
signifies health.

If fummy or frothy, it signifies winde,  
and a raw stomach and cold.

If gleary like horne, it shews a stomach  
ack, raw, and slow of digestion.





*A judgement of the state of Mans sicknesse  
by the Pulse.*

**L**ay your four fingers on the Pulse, then mark which finger the Pulse is most strongly under; if the Pulse under the little be feeble and weak, and so under every finger to the heart upward be more weak, it signifieth death.

Contrariwise, if under the little finger it smight strong, and under the Ring finger stronger, the middle finger more strong, and under the fore finger next the heart strongest of all, it is a good sign, and prgnosticateth health.

**F I N I S.**



That every one may know how to compound these Medicines, without the help of any other man, therefore the notes of all the weights which are used among the Apothecaries, are placed underneath.

Grain	]	gr.
Scruple	]	ʒ. 20 grains
Drachme	]	ʒ. ʒ scruples
Ounce	]	ʒ. 8 Drams
Pound	]	lb. 12 ʒ
Quart	]	qr.
A small handfull,	} hath this mark,	P.
or as much as		
you can take up		
with three fin-		
gers.		
A great handfull	]	M.
Halfe	]	di.
Of each	]	ana.
Receive	]	R.

As much as is sufficient q. s.



That being known how to compound  
 these medicines, without the help of any other  
 men, therefore the names of all the weights  
 which are used among the Apothecaries, are  
 listed underneath.

Grain	℞.
Scruple	℞.
Drachme	℞.
Ounce	℞.
Pound	℞.
Quart	℞.
A small handfull	℞.
or as much as	℞.
you can take up	℞.
with three fin-	℞.
gers.	℞.
A great handfull	℞.
℞.	℞.
Of each	℞.
℞.	℞.

As much as is sufficient p. 1.



THE  
PAINFULNESS OF  
THE

TO THE  
THE  
THE  
THE  
THE

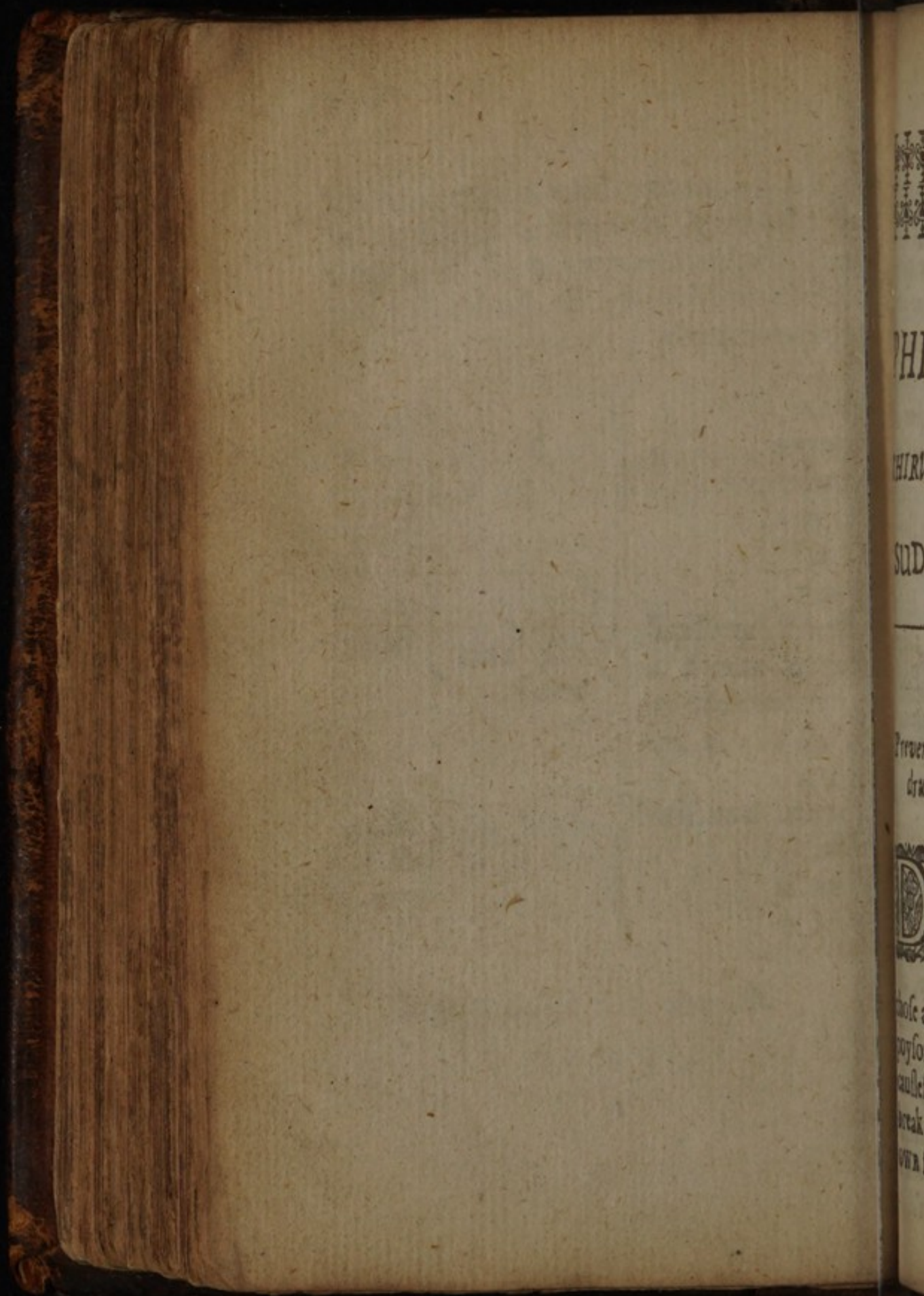
THE  
THE  
THE  
THE  
THE

THE  
THE  
THE  
THE  
THE

THE  
THE  
THE  
THE  
THE

THE  
THE  
THE  
THE  
THE









THE  
PHISITIANS HELP  
TO THE  
CHIRURGEONS SALVATORY,  
FOR  
SUDDAIN ACCIDENTS.

---

CHAP. I.

*Prevention of mischief by Poysons eaten or  
drunke.*

**D**iverse Physick Authors have in-  
vented various rules to pre-  
vent Poysoning, by suspecting  
their food and company; But  
those are all false lights, and uncertain;  
poysoning the minde many times with  
causlesse jealousies, till the passions  
break out into sore afflictions of ones  
own self, and contagious infections of  
P some



2 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

some others purer reputations. Therefore (that I may be no abettor of other mens errors) my counsell shall be, First, and principally to rely upon the provident mercy of God to watch over and keep us; And in the second place, to rest upon the use of good Antidotes only. Such as are, *Mithridate*, *Andromachus* or *London-Treacle*, *Confectio Alkermes*, and *Confectio Liberans*. These are alwayes ready in every wel furnished *Apothecaries* shop.

Of any of which, you may take every morning fasting the quantity of a *Hazel nut*: and that either simply by themselves, or else in some *Broth*, or *Possie* drinke: or, if your stomach through coldnesse and ill digestion require it, in white *Wine* sweetned with a little *Sugar*. Or else use the plain, but anciently applauded Antidote.

Take two *Walnuts*, two *Figs* cut in two, twenty leaves of *Rue*, and a little *Salt*. Beate all together in a *Morter* to a pulp, and eate it in the morning fasting. In praise of which these Verses were written.

*Armatusq; cibo tali, quascunq; veneno  
Quilibet insidias sibi tenderet, haud metuebat.*  
He that with such a *Poyson-prooffe* was arm'd,  
Fear'd not that day by *Poyson* to be harm'd. A-



*helps for suddain Accidents* 3

Avicen makes it thus.

Take of Walnut kernells two parts, dried Figs and Salt, of each 5. parts, & dried of Rue 20. parts. Of which Rhasis saith that it will make one vomit up any unwholsome food received that day after it.

You may also apply this outward Medicine, which is an approved one.

Take half a halspeny leafe newly drawne out of the Oven, make it hollow in the middle of the crummy side, and fill it with Treacle and Vinegar, while it is hot apply and tie it to the Navill. It doth preserve the body, and draweth out the venom (if any be within) be it of what kinde soever. I have an excellent Antidote of mine own, if any will be pleased to come to me for it.

---

CHAP. II.

A generall way of Curing such as are hurt by inward Poysons.

**I**F any be Poysoned, Aetius (Tetrab. 4. Sermon. 1. cap. 47.) saith it will appear by these signes.

Not long after the taking of it, there will come either a sudden coughing, or



#### 4 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

vomiting of bloudy and stinking stufte, or trouble in making water, or some pain within the body, or vehement heat, or gnawings within the stomach or guts, or else some suddain numbnesse: also prickings in the flesh, trembling of the limbs, Hicket or Yex, Convulsions or Cramps; breakings out of the skin into blisters, biles or scabs; filthy spots, or foul and unnaturall colour of the skin; swelling either all over, or else of some part of the body; straitnesse of breath, much filthy vomiting, and in those vomits sometimes the very plain appearance of some part of the Poyson. If any of these (saith he) happen to a healthy man suddainly upon his meat, this man is to be judged infected with Poyson.

And then must this course following be observed.

First, you must endeavour to fetch the Poyson out by the same way it was taken in. As, if it were eaten, or drunke, by vomit: If in a *Glyster* or *Suppository*; by a *Glyster* again it must be purged out. If by a Fume, by a cordiall Perfume it must be encountered, and conquered. If by the  
mouth



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 5

mouth it were received, whatsoever kind of Poyson it be, before it be digested further than the stomach (if it may be time enough found) give the party a great draught of some fat broth; or Oil and childes urine; or else Sweet Butter and Water, with two or three spoonfulls of the juice of Radish roots in it. Give one of these bloud-warm, to make him vomit. If the first vomit fail, give the second, and so the third if the second fail. And if they work not of themselves quickly, provoke them further by putting the finger into his throat, or a feather dipped in rank Oil, or in Oil of Linseed.

But if it have gotten into the guts (which wil appear by the gnawings and gripings) give him a sharpe Glyster. As

Take Mallows, Violet leaves, Mercurie, Beets, of each a handfull; Aniseeds, Fenell-seeds, Caraway-seeds, of each a spoonfull bruised; The flowers of Violets, Bugloss, Burage, Damask Roses, and Camomill, of each halfe a handfull. Boyl all well in a sufficient quantity of sayre Water. Then strain it; and to three quarters of a pint of the Liquor, put an ounce of Diacatholicon, and three drams of

*Tia.*



6 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

*Diacolocynthis*. Three ounces of Honey and a knifes poynt-full of Salt. Mix all together, and give it Lukewarme.

And if, while it is yet in the stomach, a vomit or two, or at the most three bring not away the Poyson (which wil appear by the ease the party receiveth) then give him a strong Purgation, such as this;

Take of Mallows, Violet leaves, of each one handfull. The flowers of Violets, Borage, Buglosse, Damask Roses, of each halfe a handfull. Aniseeds, and Fenell seeds bruised, of each half a spoonfull. Liquorice scraped and sliced a quarter of an ounce. Boyl altogether in a sufficient quantity of half Water half white Wine. Then having strained it, Take a quarter of a pinte of the liquor; to which put Hiera of Coloquintida and Diacatholicon, of each three drams; Syrup of Roses solutive, and Syrup of Wormwood, of each half an ounce, or a little spoonfull. Mix all well together, and give it as a Purgation.

Those that are of good ability may have this Masse of Pils made by some skilfull Apothecary for them, to keep by them against a time of need.



*Helps for suddain Accidents.* 7

*Rs. Aloes rosatæ unc. ij. Myrrhæ extractæ com. aq. vitæ drach. vj. Extracti croci drach. iij. Rhabarbari electi drach. ij. Agarici trochiscati drach. j. ss. Turbith albi & gummosi drach. j. Scammonii rosati scrup. ij. ss. Ambre griseæ scrup. ij. Moschi grana x.*

*Cum syr. ros. soluti. q. s. fiat Massa.*

Take at once the weight of six pence or nine pence, as need requireth; being formed and rowled into Pills of a fit bignesse for the Patient to swallow.

If it be a Child, or a weake body, make a quarter of a pint of plain Posset ale, wherein is boyled a few sweet Fennell seeds bruised: adding to it an ounce of the blacke pulp of *Cassia fistula*. Mix all well together, and let the party drink it off.

If there be torments in the guts, this may be given in way of a *Glyster* also, adding only some course Sugar.

In this case likewise, when the venom appeareth much and violent, you must give a *Glyster* besides the *Purgation*; yea *Glyster* upon *Glyster*, as soon as one ceaseth to work giving another, (though they be twenty in a day) till all complaints cease. That is, till neither evill



8 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

taste, smell, vomitings, or gripings within the body remain, to shew that any reliques of the venom are yet left.

If the stomach and guts complain of a burning heat; to qualifie the stomach, drinke Posset-Ale boyled with sweet Fenellseeds, and mixed with *Cassia*, as before-said: and for the guts, this *Suppository* following.

*Take of Hiera of Coloquintida ij. drams: a little Salt, and a sufficient quantity of Honey.* Heat them together softly on the fire till the lump come to a sufficient hardnesse; then rowle it up in forme of a *Suppository*, and annoynting it with Sallet oil, or sweet Butter administer it.

Now, when by *Vomits, Glysters, Suppositories*, and other *Purging Medicines* before described, the venomous matter appeareth drawn away; in that the body feeleth no more of those torments and troubles it was befor afflicted with, then let the party drink a draught of warm milk mixed with Honey. And if sharp *Glysters* have been often used before, let him take also one *Glyster* of milk  
and



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 9

and Honey; or of some fat broth to wash away the reliques of the sharpnesse and biting quality left in the guts and stomach.

In the mean time, to defend the brain, heart, and liver from infection of the venomous vapours that will hasten to those noble parts; Take Conserve of Burrage flowers, Mithridate, and London Treacle of each a like quantity: Mix them well together, and spread all thick upon a piece of Leather of a hand breadth every way, and lay it well warmed betwixt the Paps.

Take also, of Red Roses three handfulls; Sage, Betony, Rosemary tops, Rue, Wormwood, of each a handfull; Tormentill roots, and Gentian roots, of each clenfed and sliced thin, half a handfull. Boyl all these in a sufficient quantity of white wine, half water, till a third part be boyled away.

In this liquor dip wollen clouts, then wring out the liquor from them, and apply one cloth reasonable hot to the mould of the head; and another all over the stomach. And when these clouts wax dry, dip them again in the same liquor



10 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

well warmed, wring them, and apply them as before.

Thus, having rid the body of al evil Accidēts, you must root out al the reliques of poyson yet left behind, lest they remaining stil, beget as dangerous, though not so suddain or violent an Issue. Therefore then betake your self to *Antidotes*. Such as are named in the first Chapter; for *Prævention*; but their *Dose* must be doubled. In way of Cure these also that follow are especially commended against al kinds of Poysons whatsoever. viz.

*The Hoofe of an Oxe cut into parings, and boyled with bruised Mustardseed in white Wine and faire Water.*

*The Bloud of a Malard drunk fresh and warme: or else dryed to powder, and sodrunke in a draught of white Wine.*

*The blond of a Stagge also in the same manner.*

*The Seeds of Rue, and the leaves of Betony boyled together in white Wine. Or,*

*Take ij. Scruples (that is, forty graines) of Mithridate; of prepared Crystall one dram (that is, threescore graines) fresh Butter one*



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 11

one ounce, Mix all well together: Swallow it down by such quantities as you can swallow at once; and drink presently upon it a quarter of a pint of the decoction of French Barley; or so much six shillings Beer. Of this I have had happy proof.

There is also another excellent course to be taken (besides all these) by those of ability, and that is, Take a sound horse, open his belly alive, take out all his entrails quickly, and put the poysoned party naked into it, all save his head, while the body of the horse retains his naturall heat: and there let him sweat well.

This may be held a strange course: but the same reason that teacheth to divide live Pullets and Pigeons for Plague-sores, approveth this way of Sweating as most apt to draw to it self all poysons from the heart and principall parts of the Patients body. But during this time of sweating, he must defend his brain by wearing on his head a Quilt thus made.

Take Cinnamon, Nutmegs, Cloves, all the Sanders, of each half an ounce.

Roots



## 12 Physicians and Chirurgeons

Roots of *Angelica*, *Tormentill*, white  
*Dittany*, and *Valerian*, of each one  
ounce.

Dried *Sage*, *Rosemary*, *Balme*, of each  
half a handfull; and of *Red-Rose* leaves dried  
two handfulls Make all these into a grosse  
Powder, and quilt them up in *Sarsnet*  
or *Calico*; and let it be so big as to cover  
all the head like a Cap: Then bind it on  
fast with a Kerchief.

In all this time the Patients diet is not  
the least to be thought upon. which must  
be new milke from the Cow, fresh But-  
ter, Sallet oil, fat Broths of Mutton or  
Veale, or of fresh Beefe. For fat things  
stop the vessels, and hinder the course  
of the poyson to the principall parts.  
In his Broths also boyl these hearbs;  
*Barnet*, *Buglosse*, *Burrage*, and wilde  
Thyme.

He must reside in a clear ayre, or else  
have the Ayre rectified with perfumes,  
and those must be temperate and mild,  
not too full of fume, lest they suffocate  
his Spirits. I need not set down any;  
every one knoweth the use of *Rosewater*,  
*Juniper*, *Rosemary*, *Bayes*, and *Frankincense*:  
Let him ever be smelling to *Rosemary*  
rubbed



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 13

rubbed in ones hand; to *Iuniper-berries*  
a little bruised, *Lemons* stuck with  
with *Cloves*, *Myrrh*, *Storax*, or *Lignum*  
*Aloes*.

He must sleep little: for sleep draws  
the venom to the center of the body;  
but watching drives it to the outward  
parts.

As for Thirst, let him bear it as much  
as he can: But if it afflict past sufferance,  
let him drinke (now and then) new  
milke turned with Vinegar into Posset-  
drink.

---

CHAP.

---



## 14 Physicians and Chirurgeons

### CHAP. III.

*A more Particular way of Cure; wherein is touched the eating of Mushrooms, Muskles, and Perewinckles.*

**T**Hough I intend not to discover the particular nature of every Poyson which might be a way to instruct evill minds in evill purposes) yet without some distinction, I shall take much paines to little purpose. Therefore this generall difference must be made known; namely, that there are Poysons both Hot and Cold: and their Cures are as different as their Complexions.

Therefore if the Poyson taken, be hot (as will appeare by the Accidents that will follow; viz. Bitings, Prickings, and Gnawings within; extreame Heats, Burnings, Inflammations and Hot Swellings Inward or Outward) Then the Glysters must be gentle: As thus,

Take Mallows and Violet leaves, of each two handfulls; French Barley one handfull; Camomill flowers halfe a handfull. Boyle them



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 15

them in a sufficient quantity of faire water, till the third part of the water be boyled away. Then straine it, and to three quarters of a pint of the strayned liquor, put an ounce of *Diacatholicon* (or for the richer sort, an ounce of *Cassia Fistula* newly drawn) and three ounces of Course Sugar (or else Honey of *Roses* two ounces) and a little Salt.

Eate fat Broths, with coole hearbs boyled in them, as *Burrage*, *Buglosse*, *Violet leaves*; and likewise *French Barley*; with iuyce of *Lemons*, the tartnesse being taken off with Sugar or Honey; as also *Sorrell* so corrected.

Give the Patient leave to sleep, if he can; but enforce it not.

And for his Antidotes, use *Mithridate* mixed with *Conserve* of *Roses*. Or else,

Take of *Diamargariton frigidum*, one dram, of *Oxymell simplex* one ounce, and *Carduus* water three ounces. Mix them together, and let him drink it.

In all other points keep him as is taught before.

But if the Poyson be of a Cold nature, which will appear by coldnesse within



16 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

or without, or both, numnesse, fullnesse, dulnesse, and drousinesse. Then use Vomits, sharp *Glysters*, and the like, as are appointed in the precedent Chapter.

Keep him from Sleeping.

Make him sneez often with powder of strong Tobacco blown up into his nose with a quill; or if the Tabacco alone will not do it, mix a little powder of *Euphorbium* with it.

Rub his Breasts, Sides, Backe, and Limbs with warm woollen Cloaths.

Speake much to him, and enforce him to stirre his body as much as may be.

Endevour also to make him Sweat: to which purpose you may use this Medicine following.

Take one dram of *Gentian* root in fine Powder, with two or three graines of *Bezoar-stone*. Give it in a little draught of *Carduus Posset* drink made with white Wine and a little Vinegar. Give it hot, and cover him well with clothes, ordering him so before, in, and after sweating, that he take no cold; neither eate, nor drink in five or six houres after.

Let



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 17

Let his Antidotes be *Andromachus* or *London Treacle*.

With his meat, Boyl Garlicke, Onions, Balm, and sweet Fenell seeds. And let him endure Thirst as long as he possibly can.

In all other things, order him as occasion shall serve or require, according to the prescriptions in the Chapter before.

Some, out of wantonnesse, and apish imitation of Strangers, have learned to eat Mushrooms, commonly called Toad stools: which is an excrescence of the earths superfluity, not voyd of a venomous quality; though some are lesse hurtfull than others, and to some constitutions, little or nothing at all apparently offensive.

I knew a *Mountebanck* in *Devonshire*, that perswaded many to the use of them; whereof two (the one a young man, and the other a woman) to the hazard of their lives were overtaken with his Cookery. To the young man gave this Medicine, two drams of Hens-ung dried and powdered; faire water, white Wine, and Vinegar, of each halfe a quarter of



18 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

a pinte, with half an ounce of Honey. Al  
mixed together he drank it, vomited  
had also two stooles, and so recovered.  
The woman being his mother, and see  
ing me use the dung, conjured me to  
give her some other Medicine that wa  
more cleanly. Whereupon I made he  
go to her well warmed bed: and then  
gave her a draught of Posset ale where  
in Penyroyall was boyled, to which  
put a little *Aqua Vite* and *Salt Peter*  
She hereupon did sweat abundantly  
and recovered.

Others there are, that out of an An  
tipathy to their Constitution, are di  
rectly poysoned if they eat Muskles  
others againe are in the like case with  
Perewinckles. I have seen some with  
Muskles swelled, and spotted all over  
In which case, after a Vomit, and  
Glyster (such as are before described in  
the second Chapter) I gave this Anti  
dote following.

I took *Terra Sigillata* (for want of  
*Terra Lemnia*, which I account the bet  
ter) and *Juniper berries*, of each a lik  
quantity; made them into fine Powder  
And of this Powder I took the weigh



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 19

of halfe a dram, and with a sufficient quantity of fresh Butter, made a *Bolus* lump, which the Patient swallowed: and after the third time (which was one every twelve houres) he recovered. And in five dayes was perfectly well.

---

CHAP.



## CHAP. IIII.

*Serpents or Wormes crept into the Body.*

**T**Hough it happeneth very rarely; yet sometimes it hath beforned, that some lying asleep on the grasse with their mouth open (as many do sleep so) have had a Snake or some an Est, one had a Slowworm crept in at his mouth into his Body: Any of these will much torment a man; but especially the last: Because therefore, I have known many take delight to sleepe on the grasse in the fields; and since such an accident may happen, I thought it not amisse to teach a helpe for the same.

While it is yet in the Stomach, labour by vomiting to cast it out. If that prevaylen ot, Take the juice of Rue mixed with your owne Urine: and drinke a draught of it; and if need require, drink diverse of these draughts one within an houre of another.

*Marcus Gatinaria* commended the smoake of burnt old shooes received in



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 21

the mouth through a Funnell: Telling  
of a man that had in vain tryed many  
other Medicines; and with the use of  
this, avoyded a Viper downward.  
his *Mizaldus* recordeth in *Centur.*  
Num. 94.

Some enforced through great thirst in  
the heat of Summer to drink of any  
water next to hand, have in their  
needinesse swallowed a Horse-Leech,  
which being in the throate, and finding  
selfe in a place full of such food as it  
loved; fell to sucking of bloud there;  
which must needs be a great torture to  
the Party. For which Accident, I finde  
Authenticall Authors these Remedies  
following.

The juice of *Willow leaves* drunk, hath  
the property of vexing that creature;  
making him let go his hold; and so the  
Party, enforcing himselfe to vomit, may  
cast him out. *Assa fetida* dissolved in  
Vinegar, and the throat therewith  
argled (if it be not gone downe into  
the stomach) will do the like. But if it  
be gone downe so low, drink a draught  
of white Wine wherein Garlick is  
boyled. Or else, Take half a dram of  
*Aloes*



## 22 Physicians and Chirurgeons

*Aloes Succotrina* powdred in a draught of White Wine, or Worm-wood Beere.

If an *Earewig* or other like creature chance to get into the Eare; blow the smoake of Tobacco through a pipe into the eare. Or, Take the juyces of *Wormwood* and *Soathernwood*, of each a like quantity; mix them, warm them, and drop a little into the Eare.

CHAP



CHAP. V.

*poysinous Humours spurting or dropping out of  
the wounded bodies of venomous creatures,  
and lighting upon a Mans bare skin.*

**T**HUS have some been outwardly  
poysoned. My selfe while I was  
a Student in Cambridge, was so  
urt by the spurting of a venomous  
umour from the body of a great Toad  
nto my face, while I pashed him to  
eath with a brickbat. Some of the  
oisture lighted on my right eye, which  
id not a little endanger it, and hath  
ade it ever since apt to receive any flux  
f Rheume or Inflammation. Others I  
ave known to receive like harme from  
Spiders juyce. The skin that it touch-  
h swelleth and groweth red and pain-  
ll. The mischief of this, may be pre-  
ented by presently washing and bath-  
ng the place for half an houre or an  
oure with the juyce of Rue, and the  
istilled water of St. Johns Wort, or with  
aintane water, mixed with Androma-  
us Treacle, and a drop or two of Oil  
of



24 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*  
of Aniseeds.

Hereunto I may adde the Stinging  
and Blistering of Gnats, Ants, and  
Nettles.

Though no danger doth follow this  
Accident; yet we may avoid the tem-  
porary trouble: By fomenting the place  
with the juyce of *Lavender Cotton*: or else  
annoynting it with *Sallet Oil* and  
Wood ashes. Or,

Take *Nettleseeds* and *Aniseeds*, of each a  
like quantlty, bruise them, and steep them in  
*Sallet Oil* in a glasse with something a wide  
mouth: set it in the *Sunne* in *Summer* time  
for a month together. Annoynt the place  
with it. *Oil of Aniseeds* will doe it also.

CHAP



CHAP. VI.

*Certaine Genirall Notions for the Help of such  
as are Stung or Bitten by venomous Beasts.*

**A**S there are divers kindes of Creatures that sting or bite venomously; so are the mischiefs different that break forth from their venomous natures. For the Hornet hath a more venomous Sting than the Bee or Waspe. So the biting of the Adder (which is a kind of Viper) or of the Slow worme (which some also call the Blind worme) is more dangerous, than of the Eft, or Shrewmouse.

As for the Snake; I know by experience, that he hath neither sting nor tooth to offend with; though his likeness to the Adder at first sight, hath long deterred people from so neare acquaintance, as to take notice of his innocency.

Likewise the Sting and Teeth of the living Creatures are more pernicious than those of the dead: because native heat, that ministreth spirit to the venomous



26 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

mous substance more thin and subtle, as also more active and piercing.

Furthermore, the Female of every kind is more fierce, and more dangerously venomous, than the Male; the young, than the old: And those that live in rockes, mountaines, and dry places, than they that live in fens, mores, marshes and such moist grounds.

Moreover they that feed upon other venomous Creatures, are more pernicious upon the eating of that food; As the Adder when he hath eaten a Toad. And requires stronger Antidotes and in greater quantity than others.

Also at the time of their ingendering they are more curst, and full of poyson, than at other times.

And in Summer time, all these are more deadly, than in Winter: For the venomous hidden is more deadly, than the mannifest quality; the thin, than the thicke matter; and the hot, than the cold temperature. To which we may adde, the more or lesse aptnesse of disposition & constitution of the body by any of these so offended. For these men or women that are of a hot tempera-  
ment



ment; having many and great veines outwardly apparent, and thereupon their pores more open; are much more apt to receive the venom even speedily to the Liver and Heart: than those, that (being of a cold constitution) have small veines, and strait pores, through which the poyson hath but slow passage.

Lastly, those that are stung or bitten while they are yet fasting, and their stomach empty; are in more danger than they that are full fed. For when the veins and vessels are empty; they doe greedily sucke in any matter that is administred; yea, though nature abhorre the quality, because at that time she mindes only the supply of quantity (as is apparent in those that are extreame thirsty; for they will drink a great draught before they regard or kinde the taste) whereas those that have fed, and filled the veines to the satisfaction of quantity; their vitall spirits are hereby made the more strong, and able to resist and repell the fiercenesse of the venomous quality.

With these few generall Notions, I



28 *Physicians and Chirurgions*

have thought good to acquaint such, whose understandings are able to make use of them; that they may lend their helping hand to those that need them, with the more judgment and dexterity.

---

CHAP. VII.

*The Generall Method of Preventing, and Curing all venomous Stingings and Bittings.*

**P**Revention is only two wayes: By having an eye to all places where they are likely to be abroad: And by driving them from the place of a mans habitation.

All venomous Creatures are driven from the house by these fumes and washings following.

Fume your roomes with the smoake of *Harts horne shavings*, burnt in a chafingdish or fire pan: or the *shavings* of *sheepes hooves*, or the *parings* of old *shoes*.

Wash the walls with the *Gaule* of any beast boyled a little in water: or the decoction of *Rue*, or *Wormwood*, or *Assa*  
*fatida*,



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 29

*fatida*, or *Coloquintida* boyled in water.

But in the Cure; The first thing is to pluck out the Sting, if there be any; and presently after, anoint the place with Honey: If with that it assuage not. Mix *Mithridate* with you honey, and anoint it again: or Honey and Treacle of *Andromachus*. If the prick or wound be large enough, wash it with urine, or salted water, or sharp Vinegar, or else with white Wine: in any of which, dissolve *Mithridate* or old Treacle of *Andromachus*; which being mixed together, heat it good and hot, and so wash the place well, rubbing it as hard as the patient may endure it, to draw the venom from running inward.

Some do presently burne the wound with a hot Needle or Bodkin: and it is the best way, both to consume the venomous matter before it go further, and also to keep the orifice open, which must be so kept, till there be no likelihood of venom left in the affected part.

Upon this burning, there will grow a crustie scab, round about which the place must be scarified with the sharp point



30 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

point of a Penknife, that the corrupted bloud may have issue. And when the scab is grown dry, you must anoint it with fresh Butter alone, or fresh Hogs grease mixed with it, and having so loosened it, take it off. All which time, the part must be often washed with such a mixture as I præscribed before: And round about the wound, over all the swelled part lay a Plaister made of Turpentine, Wax, black Pitch, and Pitch of Burgundie: And into the wound put some Lint dipped in *Unguentum Basilicon*, mixed with a little burnt Alum, to keep the wound open.

But if the hurt be in the face, the actuall *Cauterie* or hot iron must not be used for feare of leaving a scarre, or blemish in the face for ever after. Therefore in stead of that way; let some body presently suck the wound with his mouth; which also is very good; but it must be done with these Caveats.

First, the sucker must take heed he have no sore, blister, nor rawnesse in any part of his mouth, tongue, gummes, throat, or lips, for then he endangereth himself, by sucking venomous matter  
into



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 31.

into places prepared to entertaine the infection of it.

Secondly, before he sucke, he must wash his mouth first three or four times with white Wine wherein *Mithridate* or old *Andromachus Treacle* is disso'v'd; and after with sallet Oil.

Thirdly, he must be carefull, that he presently spit out all that he sucketh into his mouth, & let none of it go down his throat: lest while he physick another, he poyson himselfe.

Lastly, when he hath sucked out all the venom; let him againe wash his mouth three or foure times with the like washing, as before he sucked. And to conclude, let him drink a little draught of the same, to prevent all evill chances.

But if no man will venture thus to suck: Take a Pullet or Cockerell, bare his rump, and rub his fundament well with Salt; then hold it close to the wound, holding his beake closed with your hand, and give him breath but now and then, onely to keep him alive; and his fundament will draw out the venom. If one die, take another; and so



32 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

continue till one of the creatures outlive the labour. Then may you be sure the venom is clean drawn out.

Some apply Horieleeches to the wound, if it be very small. But sometimes it is so big, (as when an Adder or flowworme hath entred many teeth, or when a mad dog hath made it) that the fundament of such a creature before named cannot compasse it. Then take a Pullet or a Pigeon, and divide it alive, and apply it (while it is full of lifes heat) upon the wounded and grieved place (which must be scarrified before hand) that the vitall heat of that creature may draw the venom through, the scarifications. Let it be therefore bound on and kept there, till it be even cold; and then apply another, and so another; till (by asswaging of all paines, and swelling without, as also by the quietness and quicknesse of the spirits within) the patient appear free from all poysonous offence. Then apply Garlick fryed with sweet Butter or sallet Oil: to make sure that no remainder of mischief be behinde: for it is an excellent outward Medicine against all both  
Stingings



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 33

Stingings and Bitings that are veno-  
mous.

When all this is done, and now it is  
sure that all the venom is perfectly  
drawn forth; If the wound be big, it  
must be healed up with some good Bal-  
sam as a green wound. But if it be but a  
prick, it will soon heal it selfe, so it be  
but kept from the aire.

But besides these outward Helpes, the  
Patient must take inward Antidotes  
also. And of such I have spoken in the  
first Chapter. This is sufficient for the  
generall course; Now we must come to  
a more particular way of Cure.

---

Qs

CHAP.

---



## CHAP. VIII.

*Stingings of Hornets, Bees, and Wasps.*

**S**OMETIMES these creatures leave not their stings in the place, but when they do, the first course is to picke it out: And then if it be a Hornet, as it is the more dangerous, so there must be the more care had of it.

If the Sting will not easily be gotten out, lay to it a poultis made of leaven, wood ashes, and sallet Oil mixed together. Or bath it with childe's urine good and hot. And when it is out, wash the wound with a little water and salt mixed with the juyce of *Rue*. Then burn it, or else sucke it as was said before: and after that, apply to it a little lint dipped in old *Andromachus Treacle* mixed with Honey; and cover it, as also over all the swelling, lay a poultis made of fresh Cow dung mixed with Barrowes grease, or sallet Oil.

Bees, and Wasps, though they seldom endanger life, yet they swell and enflame the part stung by them, and  
cause



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 35

cause a great deal of pain, which sometimes is followed by a Feaver; therefore it is necessary to find a Cure for it. And some constitutions receive also deadly mischief by such stinging. As some thirty yeares ago appeared by the Lady *Walsingham* wife to Sir Francis *Walsingham* Secretary to Queen Elizabeth: who (as I have oft n heard it related by my Father who was her Phyfitian) being stung in the hand by a Wasp at dinner time; the venom presently swelled up all her arme to her shoulder, and thence to her throat: that, had not speedv meanes been used, and (as God would) her Phyfitian been there present, it was thought, she would have dyed within lesse than an houre.

First therefore, the Sting is to be taken out, as is said, and presently the place to be annoynted with *Honey*, and covered from the air. If this prevaile not (as with the most it doth) burn it, or sucke it: and apply Treacle of *Andromachus* or *Mithridate* mixed with *Honey*. Or, for the poorer sort, fresh Cow dung or dogs dung mixed with sallet Oil, And, if need be, give the party some in-



### 36 Physicians and Chirurgeons

ward Antidote, such as have been before commended. Or else for present speed, Take Garlick boyled in white Wine, or strong Ale. Or else, the seeds and roots of Lillies boyled in Beere. Or the seeds of Mallowes boyled in water, and white Wine, with a little Vinegar.

Not long agoe I saw a young man stung in the eye-ball with a Bee, while he was too closely looking into the doore of the hive: But the Bee left not her sting there. Upon the place, I applied this Plaister. I took a handfull of *Carduus benedictus* newly gathered, pounded it in a mortar very fine, and mixed it with the white of an Egge, so spreading it upon a pledget of flaxe, I laid it to the eye, and as it waxed dry, renewed it twice. This Plaister of *Carduus* is excellent to recover the eye if any venomous juyce be spurted into it, or if the eye be hurt by a corrupt air, which the common people call blasting: It easeth paines: taketh away bloudy spots in the eyes: and is good for all burnings in, or about the eyes.

To this, let me adde the bitings of Spiders, the garden ones are the worst: for they are of the kinde of *Phalangia*.  
The



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 37

The Inward Antidote for them, is, a draught of New Milke, wherein the inner meate of River Crabs is boyled. Or, a spoonfull of the braines of a sheep boyled in Water and Vinegar. Outwardly, apply the Cobweb of the same Spider, binding it on with a fine linnen rag.

---

CHAP.

---



## CHAP. IX.

*Bitings of Adders, Slowwormes, Efts, the Shrewmouse, and other such venomous Beasts.*

**R**Emembring what I said before in the sixt Chapter, to begin the Cure. The flesh of the same beast that biteth, boyled, or roasted, as they dresse Eeles, and inwardly taken, helpeth much. Or a dram of *Gentian* root powdered and drunk in a little draught of white Wine, or halfe a dram of *Terra Sigillata* in the same kinde of Wine. Or else the same wine with *Opopanax* and *Aristolochia rotunda*.

Outwardly, the best thing to be applied is the flesh of the same beast that did the hurt, pounded in a mortar, and applied in manner of a Poultis. Or a Poultis made of Cocks dung and Vinegar. Or an old Walnut beate with Salt, an Onion and a little Honey, and applied. Or take Peniryall and Fenell, of each a like quantity, boyl them in Water and white Wine, and bathe the place



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 39

place with the liquor. Or else drop into the wound the liquor that sweateth out of the green ashen wood while it burneth on the fire. Or oil of Bay and oil of *St. Johns Wort*, of each a like quantity. Or else a little Tarre mixed with a little salt spread on a piece of Leather, and applied plaisterwise, This is for the *Adder*, *Slow worme*, or *Eft*.

Now the *Shrew mouse* is a little kind of mouse with a long sharpe snout, and a short taile; It liveth commonly in old ruinous walls: It biteth also very venomously, and leaveth foure small perforations, made by her four foreteeth; To cure her biting; her flesh roasted and eaten is the best inward Antidote, if it may be had. Otherwise, a dram of the seeds of *Agnus Castus* beaten and steeped in white Wine. Or else some of the other Antidotes described at the beginning of this Booke. And outwardly, apply her warme liver and skin, if it may be had. Otherwise *Rocket seeds* beaten into powder, and mixed with the bloud of a Dog. Or else the teeth of a dead man made into fine powder.

CHAP.



## CHAP. X.

*The Biting of a Madde Dogge.*

**A**Lthough in this our country of *England*, I have neither seen nor heard of any such terrible dangers happening to people by a mad dogs biting, as in other Regions: yet I have seen Dogs mad. But the care that hath been used for prevention, hath perhaps hindred the sight of those Accidents which old Authors have so laboriously Commented upon. And besides that, the temperature of our Climate keepeth the Doges of our Country from proving altogether so pernicious as in *Græcia* and *Arabia*. For *Aetius* saith that the mad Dogs are most intemperate Climates, where the Winters cold and Summers heat are extreame. *Tetr. 2. Serm. 2. Cap. 24.* Howsoever I will set down a brieife course of helpe, to prevent the incurablenesse of the mischief; as I have it from the best Authors.

This kind of madness proceedeth from  
black



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 41.

black Cholerick juyces, wherewith a dog more then other Beasts aboundeth. For he is of temperament hot and drie; as appeareth by many proofes. As first, by his continuall eager appetite (being alwayes hungry) and greedinesse in devouring any filthy offalls; Flesh putrified, stinking, and full of Maggots; whether it be raw, and perhaps buried under ground; or any other way rotten and infectious. Also they will drink of any darty poudle, or stinking ditch water: which kind of drink wondrously encreaseth black choler. And besides this, at two seasons of the year especially are Dogs most subject to madnessse: which is the surest of all arguments: namely, in the height of Summer, and in the dept of Winter. By Summers fervencie their bloud being overheated, turneth into burnt choller: And through Winters extreame cold, the same bloud is per *Antiperistasin*, so much enflamed, that it becommeth burnt Melancholy.

You shall know a Dog to be mad, by these signes. He is affraid of Water, and at the sight of it, trembles and bristles up



42 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

up his neck; his eyes are fiery and glaring; he runnes to and fro, and reels this way and that way, like one that is drunk: he holds down his head, gapes with his mouth, lils out his tongue (which is blackish, or evill coloured) flavers at the mouth, and his nose runneth: he snaps and bites at every thing in his way, but barks not at all: he couches his eares, carries his tayle betwixt his legs. Other Dogs (though bigger than he) flie from him at the smell of him. He takes no notice of any friend, neither spareth to bite his own Master: and being gone out of the house, never repayreth back again to it (unlesse by chance) for he knoweth no place aright.

Whosoever therefore is bitten by such a Dog, must presently be looked to. And if the Dog that hath bitten, have passed by so suddainly, that sufficient notice could not be taken of him: Then dip a little bread in the bloud of the wound, and offer it to some other Dog that is not mad, and if he refuse to eate it, there is cause of suspicion.

Or



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 43

Or take a Wallnut-kernell pilled, beat it in a mortar, then steep it in the bloud of the wound: and give it to some Poultry mixed with their meate. If they die the day after, it is counted a sure signe that that biting was of a mad Dog.

The party so bitten findes no alteration in himselfe for diverse dayes after. For this biting is no more painful than as a wound, nor doth any such swellings or other Symptomes follow presently upon it; as in the bitings of Serpents. But after some time, the bitten party begins to grow melancholy, and to have strange and unwonted fancies in his mind, talkes to himself, and useth foolish gestures: for now the power of the poyson having crept up into the brain, corrupteth the imagination. His sleeps are broken with terrors: and he leaves all company, choosing out solitary walkes. If till this time there could bee no certaine knowledge, Now it is high time to begin a speedy helpe.

For when once he comes to barke like a Dog, to hate the light, and fight  
of



#### 44 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

of al shining metalls and looking gasses as also to feare water, and all other kindes of liquors ( which Symtomes at last doth follow such bitings hitherto uncured ) he is held to be past cure. But so long as he knoweth his own face in a glasse, and is not frightened at it: or may be drawn to drink water; he is ( by *Avicen* and others ) accounted curable.

As soon therefore as any one upon these signes suspecteth himself bitten by a mad Dog, let him presently repaire to some learned Physician, or at least to some well experienced Chirurgeon ( for such extraordinary cases are beyond ordinary skills ) if such may be had. Otherwise let some discreet man read carefully this Treatise, and ponder the method very diligently; especially this Chapter, which teacheth thus to begin the cure.

Labour forthwith to draw the contagion out of the wound by cupping glasses; application of Pullets or Pigeons that lay egges, scarifications, Leeches, and drawing medicines, as in 7. Chap. I have discoursed. If the wound



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 45

wound be so small that it bleedeth not: scarse the place, and with a cupping-glasse draw out the bloud: or burn it with a hot Iron, or else (if the patient will not endure the hot Iron or actuall cautery) apply a potentiall cautery, or an eating Medicine, as *Sublimate* mixed with some cold thing, that it may be lesse painfull: as for example.

Take of *Sublimate* two drams, of juyce of *Henbane* one ounce, mixe them and drie them together, and make them into a fine powder. Apply some of this, and when the scabby crust (or *escar*) is grown dry upon the place. take it off with a little sweet butter, or with sweet butter, pitch, and the white of an egge mixed together.

When it is come off, fill the orifice with the powder of *Mercury* and *Roche Alum*, or else use *Mercury* mixed with a little *Unguentum Basilicon*. Which *Mercury* is an excellent thing, not onely to keep the wound open, but also to draw the poyson outward. The wound must be kept open forty dayes at least: in which time, the juyce of *Sorrell* is to be applied hot every night and morning;  
and



46 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

and the decoction (or broth) of the same hearbe, or at least of meat boyled with the same, must be drunk by the patient every morning fasting. *Aetius* saith he knew an old man that cured this disease often, with this medicine only.

Or else you may dissolve a little *Andromachus Treacle* in white Wine or *Aqua vite*, and dipping a little lint or rag in the warmed mixture, rub the orifice as hard as the patient can endure. This also is commended for an excellent Medicine: but then you must apply upon it Honey and Turpentine mixed with an Onion or Garlick beaten into the forme of a Poultis. And *Gal n* appointeth this Plaister following to be applied to the wound. Take of Vinegar a pint and a quarter, *Opoponax* three ounces, Tarre one ounce. Boyle away the Vinegar, and make it a Plaister. And this is highly commended by the Author.

In the beginning of this mischief we must neither purge nor let blood, for then we shall draw the venom from the circumference to the center; which is dangerous to life. Yet both these meanes may



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 47

may be used afterward; if by continu-  
ance of time, and neglect in the begin-  
ning, the venom have spread it self into  
all the vessels. In the mean time, we must  
set upon it with apt *Antidotes*. As with  
*Garlick* boyled in white Wine, and  
drunke fasting, which resisteth the  
boysons entrance into the principall  
parts. Or,

Let him drink this draught every  
morning. Take the powders of *Myrrhe* and  
*Gentian roote*, of each one dram; the powder of  
*River Crabs* (of *Crayfishes*) two drams. Mix  
them in a fit quantity of white Wine,  
and drink it. Or,

After *Galens* way, thus.

Take nine parts of the powder of burnt  
*River Crabs*, five parts of *Gentian roots* pow-  
red, and one of *Frankincense* powdered. Mix  
them together, and give a spoonfull of  
it in a draught of Spring water. These  
*Antidotes* are thus to be continued forty  
days together, and that in the be-  
ginning, before he feareth water:  
or after that, the quantities must be  
doubled.

The powder of *Crabs* is made thus.

Take *River Crabs*, or *Crayfishes*, (for  
Sea



48 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

Sea Crabs are naught for this use) in the height of Summer, when the Sunne is in Leo, and the Moon a little past the full. [ But Rasis will have it when the Sunne is in Aries. [Others in Cancer; it seemes, a similitudine] I will not dispute the choyse: but the first is the most generally accepted, from Galen] These being gotten must, be put alive into a Copper vessell, and burnt on the fire to ashes. Then beat them in a Morter, searce them, and so reduce them into a fine Powder.

Another Author, called *Johannes Stockerus*, both in this and in all other kindes of venomous bitings, affirmeth, this course following; never to have deceived him.

Take *Gentian* rout powdered, and *Treacle* of *Andromachus*, of each one dram, every morning fasting for three dayes together; and the Patient must fast five hours after. If he feel himselfe disposed to sweat, let him order himselfe in his bed for it and sweat as much as he can, or is able to bear.

To the wound, in manner of a Plaister, apply *Garlicke*, *Rue*, and *Sal* pounded together in a Morter. And so

muc



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 49

much for the way of Cure in the beginning.

When he beginneth to be affraid of water, he hardly admitteth of any Cure.

Now the reason of this *Hydrophobia* or feare of water is generally held to be, That the venom abusing the Phantasie, makes the party affected to have horrid imaginations of water. But some speciall Authors (having found by experience that the drinking of cold water causeth Convulsions in such overdryed and parched stomacks) conclude that it is extream pain and torture proceeding from that drinking that so terrifieth them from it. And this also is the reason why those that fear water are counted incurable.

Therefore the water that is forced into them ought to be at first very warm, and the party must by degrees be brought to drink it colder and colder; so likewise the Baths that they are to be cast into, ought to be in like temper, to avoid all cramps and Convulsions both inward and outward. Neither must there be any Bath used at all (ac-

R cording



50 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

according to *Oribasius*) till twenty dayes after the biting, at the soonest.

This *Hydrophobia* (or fear of water) beginneth not at any certain time after the Biting. For most commonly it followeth forty dayes after; in some, seaven moneths; in others a whole year after. Again in some it cometh within a fortnight after: According to the strength or weaknesse of the constitution of him that is bitten. For some bodies strength is able to resist the venom far longer, when others weaknesse sinkes under it much sooner. Some have their pores more strait to keep out, others more open to let in the venom. Also some have their bloud and humours more pure (and therefore lesse apt to infection) others more impure and corrupt; therefore more easily turned into venom.

The main generall Remedy is by *Celsus* and others held to be, Casting of the Patient into the Water before he be aware of it; and this to be done every day for many dayes together: (For that which he feareth is the only Medicine to cure him). In doing this, if he cannot swim,



swim, after he hath swallowed a good quantity of the water, take him out again. But if he be skilfull in swimming, hold him under water a little while till he have taken in some pretty quantity; For thus both his extream thirst and fear of Water will be soonest cured. But let him not be long deeper than his nostrills, least he be suffocated. If the Cramp or any Convulsion take him; as soon as he is out of the water, bath him him all over with Sallet Oil good and warm, which, as it will take away that Accident, so will it also stop the pores of the skin, and keep the waters cooling quality from going out again too suddenly.

My selfe (upon the sight of a picture of the *Water Torture* in *Amboyna*) have conceived this invention. Let the Patient be bound fast to some post or stake and tie about his necke a linnen cloth doubled and cast into the forme of a hollow Bason (as you would make him look like the signe of *St. Iohn Baptists head in a platter*) the cloth must first be dipped in Oil and Wax well mixed together, that it may hold water like



52 *Physicians and Chirurgions*

a Bason: Then let one with an Ewer or Pitcher powre water gently into the cloth, till the water rise up to his nostrills, where through it may enter into his body (if he will not open his mouth) whether he will or no. Keepe the Water still at that height with continuall soft pouring in, till he hath drunk a good draught: onely sometimes forbear so much as to maintaine his breathing. Thus have I out of a wicked weed sucked Honey for Health; and from an inhumane torture extracted ease in a grievous sicknesse. This is the helpe without which is no help; for this case is held incurable without drinking of water.

Yet this is not all that must be done: For if the party be *Plethorick* (that is, too full of good blood, which will appear by his high colour, and his big and full veines) he must be let blood in the Liver vein, according to the discretion of the Artift. If *Cacochymick* (that is, full of corrupted Humors) he must be purged with *Sena*, *Epithymum*, *Fumoterra*, *Mirabolans*, *Elaterium*, *Blacke Hellebor*, and the like; or with *Flamech*, *Diaca-*  
tholicon



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 53

*thelicon* or *Diacolocynthis*; with white Wine wherein is decocted also rootes of Fenell and Parsley, of Meadow grasse, water Lillies, and of Flower Deluces, and such like diuretick simples: For the provocation of urine is also in this case very behoovefull.

This only I set down to make the cure compleat; but I do not reduce the *Purgatives* into forme; because by this time there is leasure enough to find out a Physician.

Now in the last place the Patients Diet commeth to be observed. And such sick ones must feed something liberally, for hunger is very hurtfull to such as suffer under venomous wounds. In the beginning of this disease, Salt meats, and sharp Sauces are good, as Sorrell, Vinegar, and Verjuice; also Garlick, Onions, and Leeks, for by their help the mad venom is hindred from creeping into the noble parts. Fatty and slimy meats also are to be chosen, because they istop the passages, and mouths of the vessels, that they may not easily let in the poyson. His drink must be stale middle Beere; And of *Wines*, Sherrys, and Graves-Claret



#### 54 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

or *White* are the best. But after eight, or at the farthest fifteen dayes are past, let his fauces be of a more temperate quality, tending rather to moist than drie; and such as are proper to resist melancholy: as pickled *Gelly flowers*, *Broom buds*, *Capars*, *Asparagus*, and such like. In his broth boyl *Beet*, *Violets*, *Succory* and *Endive*, *Parsley* and *Fennell* roots: *Aniseeds* and *Fennell seeds*, and such other simples that provoke urine, (which as I said before are very profitable in this case) Also *Sweet Wines*, as *Muscadine*, *Canary*, and *High Country white Wine*. Sometimes also (to please the palat, let him licke of *Oxymel simplex*, *Syrup of Citrons*, or *Syrup of Lemons*. He may also eat *River Crabs* or *Crayfishes* either raw or buttered. But from the beginning the flesh that he eateth must be of *Mutton*, *Veale*, *Lambe*, *Kid*, *Rabbit*, *Pullet*, *Chicken*, *Partridge* or *Pheasant*. Some counsell to mince some roasted *Veale*, and the *Liver* of the mad *Dog* roasted, together, and so let him eate it with a little *Butter*, *Water*, and *Vinegar*.

To



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 55

To conclude, his Belly must be kept  
soluble (if need require) by gentle  
*Glysters* and *Suppositories*: And his Sleep  
must in the beginning be but little; but  
when he beginneth to rage, and is of  
himself overwakefull, it is good by some  
safe outward meanes (such as the Ar-  
tist shall see cause to appoint) to cause  
Sleep.

---

**R 4** **CHAP.**



## CHAP. XI.

*Bitings of Creatures not venomous, yet in some Constitutions apt to turne into venom.*

**S**ome are bitten by Dogs that are not mad: or by Apes, Monkeys, Squirills, by Horses, by Mankind, or any other creature not venomous: yet sometimes these wounds in some kinde of flesh are hard to heal.

The reason is either in the Creature biting, or in the party bitten. In the Creature biting, though in its own nature it be not venomous: yet there is at that time a malignant quality in the moisture of the mouth, begotten by the disturbance of the brain, through immoderate anger.

In the party bitten: Some men are made up of a kind of Flesh alwayes (by what accident soever wounded) hard to be cured. These either are very melancholick of Constitution (and Melancholy is the most offensive humor in the body, and therefore apt through any  
ex-



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 57

extraordinary passion to become corrupted and in a sort venomous) or they are very fearefull; and fear corrupts the juyces of the brain (through the force of imagination) and makes them fall downe and disperse themselves into all the parts of the body filled with a sickly quality, and so contrary to nature. This is the reason why fearfull men are apt to die of a slight Wound: whereas a valiant Spirit hath alwayes flesh apt to be healed.

Now for such hard healing Flesh (from which of the two causes soever it commeth) I counsaile, that besides the ordinary course of curing wounds artificially according to the Rules of Chirurgery, there be also given some temperate Cordiall (as it were an Antidote against this venomous Accident) to call up the Spirits, and to comfort the Faculties. For I know it by experience, that the Cure is thereby made much the more easie.

Such an Antidote is this following; which (because it cannot be rightly made but by an Artist) I will set down in Latine for the Apothecaries understanding

R 5

ing



58 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

ing only, lest the ignorant tempering beyond their skill, discredit the Medicine.

Re. fol. *Melissæ*, summitatum *Rosmarini*, florum *Primulæ veris*, florum *Cheyri*, florum *Calendulæ*, ana m. iiij. florum *Angelicæ*, m. ij. Rad. *Angelicæ*, ʒj ss. *Gariophyllorum*, ʒtij Rad. *Enulæ Campanæ*, ʒvj.

Infundantur omnia in *Aqua Vitæ*. xxxiiij. horis 24. Tum in alembico distillentur. s.a.

In *Aqua elicita* infunde etiam *Glycyrrhizæ* parum, sic gustui arridebit.

This Cordiall Water my Father called *Nepenthes*. If the *Angelica* be good indeed, it will have both a pleasant taste and smell.

A sponfull or two of this Water recalls, rectifies, and confirms the *Spirits Animall, Vitall, and Naturall*: And is therefore very good against *Faintings and Swoundings*.

CHAP.



CHAP. XII.

*Inward or outward Bruises by a fall from an high place.*

Sometimes it happeneth unfortunatly, that a Man falleth from an high place, as from a house top, a high tree, a scaffold, or a ladder; and is taken up for dead: yet in a little time, may by good meanes be recovered to life; and the bruise (whether it be inward or outward) may be cured.

In this case, the maine things to be looked to, are: First, to recover the party to life and sense: which may be done by the use of my Cordiall *Water*, called *Nepenthes*, described in the Chapter immediately going before; or else with some other comfortable drink of like nature.

Secondly, if the Bruise be inward: there will be either ejection of Bloud at the Mouth, Nose, Fundament, or passage of Urine, or else congealing of Bloud within, wherewith will be inward pain, and difficulty of Breathing.

If



60 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

If the party avoid bloud, it is not amisse, so it go not too far to the expence of his spirits: But if so, then give him half a dram of *Terra Sigillata* in a draught of *Posset* drinke, wherein the flowers of *St. Johns Wort* are boyled. Or The tops of *St. Johns Wort* boyled in *Posset* ale. Or, Take red *Corall*, white *Corall*, white *Amber*, *Bole Armoniack*, *Terra sigillata*, of each j. dram. *Camphor* iiij. graines. Make all into fine powder, and divide it into foure equall quantities or Doses. Take every dose in two ounces of *Plantaine water*, and as much red wine mixed together, once in six houres, as need shall require. Or else, Take the quantity of a Walnut of old *Conserve* of red *Roses* mixed with a scruple of the powder of *Mastick*; or rather with five or six drops of the *Oil of Mastick*: Repeate the taking according to need.

But if there be no evacuation but suspicion of the Bloud congealed within; Then

Take *Nep* stamped and strained, with a little Ale or Beer, and drink a draught of it once in six houres. After three times



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 61

times taking it so; stamp it new and strain it with Muscadine, and drink a little draught in the morning fasting, and at night when you go to bed. Or,

Take the quantity of a Bean of quick Brimstone in powder, in a little white Wine warmed. Or else, Twenty graines of Irish Slate in powder in a draught of Posset ale made with white Wine.

Some give two drams of Rheubarb, with one of Madder, made into powder, in a draught of white Wine: repeating it as need requireth. Or, two drams of Rheubarb alone, in neate white Wine.

Or, Take of Rheubarb one dram, Madder and Mummy, of each two scruples. Make them into fine powder and drink it in a draught of some ordinary Pectorall Decoction.

Outwardly annoint the Brest, or Back, (as causeleth) with two ounces of Oil of St. Johns Wort, and half an ounce of Sperma ceti mixed together, and warmed. Do this morning and evening. Or else, use this Ointment.

Take of new churned butter unsalted ij. pound, Madder one ounce powdered, Tormen-  
till



## 62 Physicians and Chirurgeons

till roots powdred vj. drams, Mummy halfe an ounce powdred, Sugar Candy powdred iiij. ounces, Spermaceti ij. ounces. Boyl them together in a sufficient quantity of good white Wine, till all the wine be boyled away. Then with a little Wax boyle it again to an Unguent.

Thirdly, if the Bruise be Outward only ; you must consider whether it be a Simple or mser Bruise, or a Bruise with a wound. If it be a simple Bruise. You may make a Plaister with Branne, Honey or a little Salt (or rather Niter, if you can get it) and apply to it. Or, Take the powder, and the Oil of Myrtles, of each an ounce, and the white of an egge well beaten. Make a mixture of them, and dip Clouts in it, and apply them to the place. If the constitution or Bruise be very larg, you must make your quantity accordingly.

But if there be a wound withall; Stop not the bloud too soon (if it bleed well) for many times the noxious humours that are mixed with the bloud, are very happily evacuated that way. But if on the other side it bleed too much : Take the white of an Egge well beaten,



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 63

ten, and mixed with Bole Armoniack made into fine powder, and dipping a piece of flax therein, lay it to the wound. Or, the white of an egge beaten, brown paper ashes, and fine powder of Chalke mixed together. A Cobweb also of a fit bignes for the wound, doth many times serve the turne. Or else have this Powder alwayes ready Take Sanguis Draconis, Olibanum, Aloes hepatica, and Sarcocolla, of each ij. ounces; root of the Flower de Luce one ounce. Make all into fine powder, and mix them together. Apply a sufficient quantity to the wound, and lay upon it some flax wet with the white of an egge on that side to be laid next the wound; and binde it on gently for straining the wound. This is very effectuall.

As for the Cure of a Green Wound, there are so many Balsams abroad, that I need not teach any. Yet to shew, I am no niggard of my Medicines, accept of this Balsam of mine.

Take of the best Sallet Oil two pints, put it in a jarre glasse with a bread mouth; put to it an handfull of flowers of the greater Comfery. Then cover it with a trencher, and set it in the Sunne a week. Then put  
in



## 64 Physicians and Chirurgeons

in the leaves of six red Roses not too much blown; a handfull of Mullen flowers, and as much of the flowers of St. Johns Wort. Set it in the Sunne still all the Summer. And if you adde two or three leaves of greene Tobacco; it will bee the better.

This have I often proved to be excellent, both for green wounds and Bruises anointing the place with it warm: and lapping the part up close from the outward air.

The last main poynt in this Accident to be considered is Pain in the Head, which is for the most part a companion of such falls; and if it bee much, must be mitigated by some means, lest it bring the patient into a Feaver.

For this therefore, Anoint the aking part of the head with oil of Roses and oil of Lillies mixed together. Or foment and bathe it with this Fomentation. Take of the yong and tender leaves of Myrtles one handfull, Myrrhe in powder three drams. Boyle them in Muscadine.

Or else, Take a Quince or two, pare them and coare them, and boyle them in Muscadine  
till



*helps for suddain Accidents. 65*

till they be soft: Then beat them in a Morter  
to a Poultis, and apply them very warme to the  
aking place.

If one application serve not, repeat it  
often.

But, if in such a fall, any bone be put  
out of joynt, or broken; they must get  
help of such as are skilfull in Bone-set-  
ting, which Art is learned by sight, and  
not by writing.

---

CHAP.

---



## CHAP. XIII.

*For those that are almost Strangled by a Halter, Garter or such like meanes.*

**S**OME have been strangled in jest. As I knew a Player that one time acting a part wherein he was to be hanged; and having not fastned his halter sufficiently to his trusse, it slipped, and almost choaked him in earnest. I knew another man that was robbed at *Tiburn*, and because he asked the thieves how they could be so bold to tempt their fate in the face of the gallows, they hanged him up there; but presently upon sight of company tooke them to their heeles, and by the same company the man was saved from a finall execution. Some also through desperation have hanged themselves, as we have too often examples.

If any of these may be cut down while there is life in him; he may by Gods blessing and skilfull endeavours be recovered.

A learned Doctor of Physicke, being asked



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 67

asked how one might be recovered in this case; answered both briefly and wittily: *Cut a throat to save a life.* His meaning was, That way must be made by incision, through the skin in the place where the Halter was; that so the constrained blood might be set at liberty, the coagulated blood let out, and way given for the windpipe and other internall vessells to open themselves again. But this is not to be attempted by any but some skillfull *Chirurgion* indeed, that knoweth perfectly the situation of the parts; for if any nerve or tendon should be touched, great mischiefs would follow; and if the Jugular veins be cut, it is the present death of the Patient. Therefore other and safer meanes are to be attempted.

As soon then as the Halter is loosed from his neck, presently thrust your finger as far as you can down his throat forcing open his mouth with some fit instrument) and presently plucke it out again; that you may open the passage within, but not stop his breath more. Then straightway powre down his throat some warm Vinegar with beaten Pepper



68 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

Pepper in it, or Peniroyall beaten and boyled in Vinegar, or Nettleseeds beaten and boyled in Vinegar. Provoke him also to vomit by tickling his throat with a feather dipped in ranck Oil. About the place of the Halter also (to mollifie and open the skin, and dissolve the bruised bloud) wrap linnen clouts dipped in *Sperma ceti*, (or sallet Oil) and Oil of *Lillies* mixed together, and apply them good and hot: and as they wax cold, renewe them continually.

*Hippocrates* in his 43. *Aphorisme* of his second Book, sayes that those that are any way strangled and not yet dead, if about their mouths there appear a foame, will never be recovered. But *Galen* in his Comment upon that place seems to be of another minde. And *Christopherus a Vega* in his *Tract. de Arte Medendi* li. 3. *Sectio*. 5. cap. 8. affirmeth that he saw three recovered that foamed at the mouth. One of which had hanged him self, but his friends did quickly cut the rope, and he was preserved by drinking Vinegar and Pepper: for that mixture restoreth the almost extinct heat.



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 69

eat. Being come to himsele, let the Patient abstain from much talke, for the space of four and twenty hours; and let him have some Ptisan or Pectorall Decoction for his drink.

And when he is grown strong again, if he yet feel some encumbrance, and swelling in his throat; it is good to open the *Cephalica*, or head-veine of his arme, and let him bleed nine or ten ounces, or according to his age and strength. But this must be done by due judgement of the Artift who may by this time be brought to him.

---

CHAP.

---



## CHAP. XIII.

*For such as are almost Drowned and stifled in Water.*

**M**Any take great delight in swimming and bathing themselves in Ponds and Rivers in the Summer time; some to cleanse and coole their bodies, some for pleasure of their skill in swimming, others either for company or meer wantonnesse; And many of these adventure into places past their depth; where I have known some taken with the Cramp on the suddaine, that if there had not been many helpers at hand, they had speedily perished. Some happen into Whirlepools, where in they have been violently drawn, and immediately drowned, while their companions might look on with sorrow, but could lend no help to save them. Others in a great River have been carried away by the strength of the stream in spite of their skill in swimming, whereupon before they had so much presumed. Others floating a-

mong



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 71.

among flags and weeds, have had their feet so entangled by them, that neither the strength of nature, nor the sleights of Art could keep them from being cast away.

And here, by the way let me insert a counsell to such as are Fathers and Mothers, or Masters and Tutors to young Boyes. Some use to keep their children in so strictly, that the unfortunate poore fooles longing after such forbidden pleasure; and fearing to make others privie to their purpose, steal out by themselves, and run into some river or pond, without discretion of election; where (having neither guide nor helper, but such as themselves) some of them sometimes prove by the losse of their lives, that while they beguiled their governors too much, they deceived themselves most of all. To prevent this therefore, it were good (in my judgement) to give way to these desires of children, at fit times of the year, and in waters whose bottoms are even and sandy, with clear and gentle streames for their strength and stature; and free from flags, weeds, holes and whirlpools:



72 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

pooles : having also with them some discreet man skilfull in swimming, that (if any danger should happen) may speedily succour them. And the times of the year fit for such bathes, I hold to be in the beginning of *July* and in the end of *August* : That is, before, and in the end of the dog dayes; The best time of the day likewise, is an hour before *Sunne* set.

And now to return to the point, although by the accidents aforesaid, as also by violent stormes, and the darknesse of night, too too many following their affaires have been woefully wasted to the shore of suddain death : yet some have been taken up for dead that with carefull and skilfull usage have recovered both **Life** the true love of nature, and **Health** the happinesse of **Life**. Therefore when any one is so found, the first thing to be done is to turne his feet upward, his head and mouth downward, and so to hold or hang him up by the heels, that the water may come out of him again. If this alone cause him not to cast out the water, and the party be without sense or motion ;  
that



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 73

then also let someone of the standers by, that is of good discretion, put his finger into the parties throat, or take a feather dipped in *Linseed oil*, and thrust it into his throat, turning it round therein, to make him vomit. And in the mean time, let others help forth the water by stroaking, crushing, and driving his belly and stomach reasonable hard, from the bottom of his belly toward his throat. If it be cold weather, let all this be done in a warm roome before a good fire. After the water is come away, it is good to hold strong sweet smelling things to his nose (as *Muske*, *Lignum Aloes*, or such like) to warme the Brain, and comfort the Spirits. Also if he remain senselesse or fainting, his Spirits are to be recalled and awaked with *Ros solis*, *Aqua Caelestis*, or some such comfortable water: and he is to be handled in all points as those use to be that fall in a S wound.

If by these meanes he recover life, sense, and speech; let him (some two houres after) eat some meat of a hen or chick (if he be able) or else suck the juyce of them; and let them be roasted

S

or



74 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

or broyled, rather than any other way dressed (for so doth *Alexander Benedi-  
cū* counsell, li. 7. cap. 3. *De Curandis  
morbis*. And with his meate, let him eat  
Pepper and Sugar, or Pepper and Honey,  
as he liketh best. He may also eat a roa-  
sted Egge with Pepper in it. But let him  
not drink in 24. houres at the least, and  
then let it be middle Beer and white  
Wine mixed together; of which let him  
drink but two smal draughts at a meal,  
and betwixt meals not at all. This Diet  
let him observe for a week together,  
keeping himselfe warme and mo-  
derately stirring his body imme-  
diately before, and an houre after his  
meate.

Also if the Physitian see it requisite,  
other meanes may be used to prevent  
the comming of a Feavor, or to miti-  
gate, and take it away if it be already  
come; as also to prevent a Dropisie,  
which is a likely effect of such a watery  
cause. Therefore by good advise Bloud-  
letting in the Liver-vein; Glysters,  
and other Medicines may be admi-  
nistred.

Lastly,



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 75

Lastly, if any water be gotten into his Eares; Take Goojegrass, and the juyce of an Onion, mixe them well together, and drop a little of it bloud warme into his Eares.

Sometime such a sorrowfull misfortune may befall a man in the Winter time; or it may happen to an old body, as once it did in the North part of *Devonshire* to a worthy old Gentlewoman, who stepping on a bridge over a gutter, her feet slipping, she fell in; and through her great weaknesse (being above fourscore yeares of age) because she was not able to help up herselfe again; she lay so long till with crying she had no voyce left. It pleased God that the water was not so high as to drown her; but the coldnesse of it had like to have killed her before help came: for she was not heard into the house, though she strained her voyce exceedingly, and though the house was hard by. Only her sonne comming forth that way by meere chance, found and saved her.

In this case, let some cordiall water (as my *Nepenthes*, *Aqua Cælestis*, or the like)



76 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

like) be given first inwardly, to help naturall heat forth into the outward parts again. Then lay the patient in his naked bed well warmed; And if it be a man, let a young man (in whom naturall heat hath his full force) strip himselfe naked and presently goe to bed to him, and there embrace him closely, keeping in the clothes about him on all sides, till he have brought heat into him again. If it be a woman, let some young maiden of a sanguin complexion doe the like.

The patients diet must be of good nourishing and warming things, using some cordiall medicine morning and night, first and last for ten dayes together.

Once I knew an Infant of two yeares old, or thereabout; that was drowned in a tub of Soap suds. And because it is a chance that may happen to more, I will shew how *Skenehius* saith that he recovered such an one: (*Observ. li 2. Observ. 18.*) It was a little Girle betwixt two and three yeares of age, which fell into a vessell of Soap-suds, with which soapie water her stomach was much filled,



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 77

led, & the child thereupon seemed ready to give up the ghost, lay in a dead sleep, rattled in the throat, hardly drew breath, made a groaning noise, as one suffocated, and lay gasping and gaping like a dying body: the winepipe being so over-full and oppressed, that it could hardly receive air in, or returne breath out.

*Skenckius* being sent for, prescribed a Decoction of unhulled Barley with Liquorice and Figges, adding a little Butter and Sugar. This he causeth presently to be powred downe her throat lukewarm; whereby she was prevoked to vomit out all the soapy water, and so was recovered. And I beleeve (though *Skenckius* make no mention of it, he gave her also afterward some Antidotes or Cordiall Medicine (as was meet) to resist the venomous quality of the Soap, whereof of it must needs leave some reliques behind it, too strong for the weak nature of such an Infant to overcome. Therefore in this case I would give ten graines of Harts horne finely powdered, with one grain of Bezaar stone, or else with three or four graines of Ambergreise in a little



78 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

distilled water of *Cardus*, *Scabius*, or *Dragons*. And this should be repeated every six hours, till it have been given three times. Or else a little *Mithridate* dissolved in *Red Rose water*, sweetned with a little *Sugar*.

*Forestus* (in li. 55. of his *Observations*, the 26. *Observation*) tells of a maide about 19. yeares of age, that having fallen into a filthy Water (some stinking ditch or sewer it should seeme) being not suffocated, but having drunk in much of that water, and sufficiently vomited, using the help of no Physician; within a fortnight after she fell into a pain of her loins, and a continuall Feaver. For which she was faine to be let bloud and purged; and *Forestus* administred other remedies also, having much labour to save her life This I thought good to note as a warning to those that are apt to make slight account of the Physician, when they finde not present danger of death.



CHAP. XV.

*For those that are choked with Smoak of new  
kindled Coales in a close Room.*

**I**T is dangerous to be in a little room with the doors and windows shut, where there is a pan or furnace with fire in the midst of the room: especially while the Coales are kindling, or the Furnace but newly made is annealing. For the vapour and smoak riseth suddainly<sup>e</sup> before it be suspected or perceived. Diverse have been found dead in this manner.

*Christopherus a Vega, Tract. de Arte Medendi. li. 3. Sect. 5. cap. 8.* tells of divers that having supped together in a close room, the fire (as it should seem) being renewed after supper, and the dore shut to keep the cold air out; suddainly cast up their supper again, with great perturbation of their Spirits and swoounding: No man considering the cause and therefore not labouring for the remedy. Some of them died before they could complain that they ayled



80 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

any thing. Others were by this Physician found vomiting. But when he had set open the dore and casements, they were soon refreshed and recovered with the meer ingresse of the fresh aire.

By which you may perceive, that the venting of the ill air out, and the receiving of the fresh aire in, is both the Prevention and cure of this Accident. But commonly there remaineth an head ach for a while after, which with some cold perfume, as *Rose water* poured on a hot fire shovell, or *Campher* held to the parties nose; and the applying of a *Rose cake* dipped in *Vinegar* and *Rose water* (or in *Vinegar* alone) to the forehead and temples. After their recovery, it is good also to gargle with warm water, and *Oil of Violets*, or *Oil of sweet Almonds*; and to drink some fat broths; or swallow some warm fat morsells of *Mutton* or *Lambe*; or else some fresh butter. Such things doth *Haly Abbas* in the 6. Book and 4. Chapter of his *Practise* appoint. And the reason I take to be, that Fatty and Oily things will best heal that harshnesse that the smock  
and



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 81

and ill vapours have begotten in the throat and stomach. If a Feaver succeed, and the constitution require it, *Forestus* counselleth to open a vein. *Li. 15. Scholio ad Obser. 26.*

*Ambrose Parey* (in his treatise de *Re-nuntiationibus*) finding two servants in this case, in light dead, and their teeth set in their head; took this course. First, with a silver quill (which one may better doe with a Syringe) he put into their mouths some *Aqua vite* well rectified (that is, twice or thrice distilled) with *Hiera* and *Treacle* dissolved in it. With often doing thus, they began to stir; and soon after voyded much filth at the Nose and Mouth. Upon this he gave them *Oxymell* very often, with which (together with much rubbing and clapping on the backe) a great deale of flegme and slimy stufte, with bloody yellow frothy matter came out of their mouths. Then did he blow up into their nostrills the powder of *Euphorbium* to purge the brain better (but I would rather advise the powder of good Tobacco, with a little *Euphorbium*, if need be; because *Euphorbium* of it self is



82. *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

dangerously violent) and so with oil of *Mints* rubbing the palats of their mouthes, and their jawes within, much more filthy matter came forth. Then a sharpe *Glyster* drew the remnant downward. After which with *Cordials* he refreshed their spirits, and rectified their depraved humors.

---

CHAP.

---



CHAP. XVI.

*For such as are Suffocated with Stinking Smells.*

**O**Ne may be choaked also with stinking Scents, such as privies and filthy ditches send forth. As in Saint Laurence Lane in London a young man fell into a privy vault, about fourteen yeares agoe (as I remember) who with the stinking flusse was for the time suffocated; but being missed, and by chance, was with much ado gotten to life again. Neverthelesse, using such only as wanted skill to encounter such a strange Accident, he died within two or three dayes after.

*Christopherus a Vega*, in the place before quoted, tells of two men that being employed among others in cleansing certain sinks, and stinking sewers, were so overcome of the evill savours, that by their fellowes they were taken up and carried out for dead. Yet he recovered them both. The one by giving him Vinegar and Pepper to drink. And the other by pouring into him Vinegar and  
the



## 84 Physicians and Chirurgeons

the powder of Peniroyall. It is good for him also to hold to his nose strong sweet perfumes, as of Muske, Amber Greise, Civet, Lignum Aloes, and such like. But where such rich Simples are not to be had, Sweet Marjoram, Thym, Peniroyall, Rosemary, and Lavender (rubbed together betwixt ones hands) may be held to the nose. And if any of that filthy water be gone down into his stomach, it must be brought forth by vomiting. Likewise, if in at the nostrills, the patient must be provoked to neezing, with powder of Tobacco, long Pepper, or such like.

---

CHAP.

---



CHAP. XVII.

*For things Sticking in the Throat.*

**O**F things that endanger stopping  
of the breath in swallowing,  
some are Sharp, and some  
Blunt.

Of the Sharp sort are Fishbones,  
Pinnes, Thornes, and such like, for  
sometimes a Fishbone in swallowing  
sticketh crosse the throat, and is very  
offensive. And the like hath happened by  
a Pinne with such as foolishly use to  
carry Pinnes in their mouths.

Of the blount sort, it happeneth  
sometimes through over-greedy eating,  
that a gobbet of meat, or a piece of a  
bonetwo big for the swallow, sticketh  
in the throat likely to stop the breath.  
Sometimes through wanton rowling of  
a piece of money, a ring, a bullet, a  
pease, a plumstone, or some such like  
thing; it slippeth into the throat and  
sticketh there. Some again whose gul-  
let is very narrow, in swallowing a Pill  
have been much endangered. I have heard  
of



86 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

of a Child in *Woodstreet* strangled with a Grape: and we read that *Anacreon* the *Greek Poet* was choaked with a *Grapestone*.

Now of those things that are Blunt; they that are of the bigger size cannot fall into the windepipes, because the passage is too little to entertaine them: But they offend with their over-bigness sticking in the meate-pipe, and so compressing or thrusting together the neck of the windepipes, which joyneth to the meat pipe, that the breath (for that cause) cannot passe freely. On the other side, very Small things, as a Crumme, a drop of liquor, or the like, cannot stick in the meat pipe; but their offence is by reason that when we swallow and breath at once, the *Epiglottis* (which is a little piece of flesh that covereth the mouth of the winde pipe to keepe the things that we swallow from falling into it) lifting it self up (as it alwayes doth either to take in air, or to let out breath) some little thing may in that point of time slip into the winde pipe, whose passage is so straight, that the breath is presently stopped.

The



*helps for suddain Accidents. 87.*

The Sharp things may light into either passage, and if they turn crosse, their offence is painfull pricking and wounding of the part; whereupon may follow inflammation, and swelling; which swelling will stop the breath also, as in the Squinancie the swelling of the neighbour parts straitens the Breath pipe.

If those of the bigger Blunt sort stick in the mouth of the meat pipe, let the party drink as great a draught of drink as he can to carry it down. If that will not stirre it, but the party waxeth black in the face, and cannot fetch his breath; clap him often on the neck betwixt the shoulders, holding down his head; and give him a draught of sallet Oil to make it slip away. But if it be so low in the throat, and fixed, that it cannot be gotton up nor down; let some discret body thrust it down with their finger, or with a smooth stick.

If a Pinne or Fishbone stick in the throat, and it be so high that (opening the mouth wide) you may see some part of it: plucke it out (if you can come at it) with your fingers; or with a hooked  
wiar,



88 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

wiar, or else with two smooth stickes in manner of a pair of tongs: a small eurling iron is very apt for the purpose. If it be low and out of sight, thrust in a small Candle of Virgin wax warmed sufficiently, that the Pin or Bone may sticke to it when it toucheth it, and so you may draw it out. Or if you have no such Candle, take a small limber willow stick, make it crooked like a bow, and anoint it at one end with Turpentine, and assay in the same manner to fetch it out. Or let him swallow down a piece of Spronge fastned to the end of a brown thred, and anointed with Turpentine, and when it is gone so low as to touch that which sticketh in the way; with the thread pluck out the Sponge again. If it will not come forth; Swallow a piece of fat meet upon it to drive it downe; or a fig opened and turned the inside outward; or a crummy piece of new bread dipped in sallet Oil.

But if a crumme of Bread, a small Fish bone, a Pin or such like, suddainly slip into the windpipe; it will make him cough, and let some other make him neez



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 89

neez likewise by tickling his nostrills with straws or rushes. If he cough not enough to bring it out, let him swallow (by suddain gulps) some Vinegar or Verjuyce: so with much coughing it will be driven out; for the breath will not suffer it to sinck very low.

But sometime a drop of Vinegar, or some such sharp sauce slipping of it self into the same passage, causeth much trouble. The party must then drink leasurely, and by gulps a draught or two of water and honey; or else of small Ale and Sugar.

---

CHAP. XVIII.

*For Scaldings with Water, Oil, Lie, Milke, or any other Liquor.*

*As also for Burnings with Fire, Gunpowder, Lime or such like.*

**F**OR Scaldings. Take the *White* of an egge or two or more of them, according to the largenesse of the hurt: Beat it with a sufficient quantity of



90 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

of oil of Roses, or else of sallet oil. Dip fine rags in it, and apply them to the place, and take them off no more till it be well. Only three or foure times in a day wet the place through them with the said mixture.

Against Fire, or Gunpowder; Take two pounds of Butter that was never salted, melt it and powre it into Spring water; there beat it and wash it well. Then take twelve ounces of the fine powder of Brimstone, the seeds of Coucumbers made into fine powder, and Camphor also into fine powder, of each half an ounce. Mix all together with the Butter, and keep it as an Ointment; in which dip a feather, anoint the part burned, and lay a fine soft linen cloth upon it. Repeat the anointing often.

Sometimes Burning Lime may be spurted in the Eye, or some scalding drop, or a sparke of Fire may leap into it. For this, the white of an Egge beaten with Eyebright water, or *Carduus* water, is very good; if you drop now and then a drop of it into the eye. But the Plaister of *Carduus* described in the 8. Chapter is most soverain.



*helps for suddain Accidents.* 91

I was in a place about seaven yeares since, where some Gentlemen were taking Tobacco; and as one had knocked out the snuffe or coal of it on the Table; another in jest blew it toward him, he also blew it at him again. This began to be pursued from one to the other, til a little Girle looing on (whose height was little above the Table) received the evill of their jesting: for some of the burning coal of Tobacco was blown into her eye. It tormēted her extreamly (as nothing burneth more terribly) I ran into the garden, where I found some ground Ivie, whereof I gathered some, which I stamped, and strained, and putting a little fine powdered Sugar to the Juice, I dropped some of it into her eye; upon which she received suddain ease, and had it not applied above twice more, before she was perfectly well: But in the mean time, her eye was muffled up from the outward air.

Here observe that the eye must never be dressed with any Oil or Ointment; because oily and greasie things diminish the sight.

But



92 *Physicians and Chirurgeons*

But for all the parts of the Head and body beside, make use of two these Ointments following, which are approved excellent for *All kindes of Scaldings and Burnings whatsoever.*

---

*The first is my Grand-fathers,  
Master John Banisters.*

**T**Ake of sweet Butter newly churned, and never salted what quantity you will; boyl in it a fit quantity of Goose dung; strain it into cleare and sweet Spring water. Doe this seaven times: and the eight time strain it into *Rose water*; where let it remain for the space of twelve houres; Ever now and then crushing it, and working it together with very clean hands. After that, take it out, and put it up in a Gally pot; keeping it as a precious ointment for that use. It taketh away the pain presently, and healeth with as little blemish as may be.

*The*



*The second hath been often proved  
by the Right Right Honourable,  
the Lady Hastings, late  
deceased.*

**T***Ake the leaves of the Thorney Apple of  
Peru, English Tobacco, and Ground  
Ivie, of each a like quantity. Chop them  
small, and rub them in a stone mortar  
as you do Green sauce. Then in a fit  
quantity of Hogs grease boyle them very  
easurly on a gentle fire, till it begin to  
look green. Then strain it, cool it, and  
reserve it. When it is cold, while it  
standeth to settle, you shall see a thin  
part above seperate it selfe from the  
thicker part underneath: every day  
therefore, as it setleth, pour gently off  
that thin part (as of no use) and keep  
only that which is thicke.*

*This healeth grievous Burnings and  
Scaldings without scarre. But the part  
when it is dressed must be left bare, that  
no linnen or woollen touch it.*

*Thus*



*Thus have I endeavoured  
a common good. And I  
beseech our Lord Jesus  
Christ so to blesse all his  
servants, that either by  
his Providence they fall  
not into any of these Ac-  
cidents, or else by his  
blessing upon these or the  
like meanes they may  
safely escape them.*

*An*



# A Discourse of the Natures and Applications of those *Herbes* which are most usually known by Countrey-people.

## *Wormwood.*

**T**His herb is good for severall maladies; for it comforts the heart, and cleanseth the stomack; and if it be tempered with honey, it is good to assuage the swelling in a mans mouth: It is also very helpful for the sight, if it be powned with the gall of a Bull, and after put in to the eye, it helpeth all impediments in the sight.

## *Mugwort.*

This herb is hot and drie in the second degree: If it be powned with tallow, it healeth the soreness of mens feet, and also the aking; and if it be stamped and tempered with running water, it helpeth the aking of mens guts.

## *Egrimony.*

This herbe tempered with Aysell is good to heal a wound that is made with an Iron-weapon; it is likewise for the soreness of the milt if it be used in meats.

T

*Horse-*



[2]

*Horfe-Mint*, which is commonly called  
*Water-Mint*, or *Brook-Mint*.

This herb is hot and dry: the juice or  
pouder of this herb drunk with red wine  
hot, causeth women in travail soon and  
easily to be delivered; it is also good to  
comfort the stomack, and helpeth di-  
gestion; also the juice, and clarified ho-  
ney, and red wine boyled together, will  
expell wind and cold in a mans stomack.

*Borage.*

This herb is hot and moist: it cheereth  
and maketh merry the heart if it be  
drunk with wine; it is good to destroy  
cardicle and posthumes that be gathered  
of black choller.

*Camomil.*

This herb is hot and dry, and is good;  
it is excellent good, drunk with white-  
wine for the stone, it helpeth the pain in  
the liver, it is good for the Megrym, and  
Head ache.

*Coleworts.*

The herb is hot and dry: it is good to  
heale sore eyes, and the canker, and to  
cleanse fresh wounds; if it be tempered  
with Allum and Aysel: it encreaseth wo-  
mans milke.

*Colum-*



[3]

*Columbyne.*

It is good for the Quinsy, but it must be gathered in *August*.

*Endyve.*

This herb is cold and moyft : it is good to assuage the violent heat of the liver, it is good for hot posthumes, and if it be drunk mingled with hot water it helpeth the milt and liver.

*Fenell.*

This herb is hot and dry : The seed of this herb if it be dryed is good for the stomach, it openeth the stopping of the reines and of the bladder ; also the juice is good for the webbe in the eyes ; it is good to expell all manner of venome, if it be drunk with wine and water ; it will likewise if it be drunk with wine, break the Dropsie and all manner of swelling ; and if it be drunk with wine and water, it maketh a womans milk encrease ; and if it be mingled with oyle, it is good to help mans yard that is swell'd.

*Gromwell.*

It is hot and dry. It is good for the one, and all evils in the bladder.

*Galingale.*

It comforteth the stomach, helpeth digestion, and expelleth windes. *Hyf-*



This herb is hot and dry. The juice of this herb will heal all manner of sores in the mouth, it also killeth worms; also if it be drank green, or in powder, it causes a fresh colour in the face.

*Lilly.*

This herb is hot and dry. And the virtue of it is, that if it be stamped with tallow and oyle, and a plaster made thereof and layd to the place where any imposthume is a growing, it will ripen and break it; also take a great quantity of the roots and seed of the Dock, and the more of Lovache, and put all these in wine and oyle the space of nine daies, and make thereof an ointment after it is seethed & cleansed, and it is good to heal the sore and hardnesse of the milt; also the juice thereof is good to heale the venome of Adders; also lay the juice thereof to a wound that is bitten, and it will heal it: also take the roots and rosettes, and temper them with oyle of Olives, and lay it to any place that is burnt, and it will help it: This herb is good for many other diseases, if it be drunk with ale, wine, or water; it also comforteth the sinewes.

*Prime*



[5]

*Primerose.*

The juice of this herb put into a mans nose is of an excellent virtue against the Megrin.

*Lupine.*

This herb is hot and dry. The virtue of it is to destroy worms in the belly; also if the seed be taken and stamped to meale, and mingled with the juice of wormwood and honey, and make a cake thereof and eat, and it will unbinde the stopping of the liver and milt; it is also good against the Dropfie: also take the meal and the juice of Arsmert and make thereof paste, and lay it to the eares and it will kill the worms within them: also if you take the juice of Leeks, and temper it with the meale, and put it to the eares, it will cleanse them from all ill humours and stinking: Also take the same meal and temper it with oyle, and it will break and ripen all manner of imposthumes.

*Sowthistle.*

This herb is hot and dry. Take the juice of this herb and temper it with hot water, and let him drink it that is in a hot fever, and it will cure him. Also dry it



and make powder thereof, and put it into good wine, and it will help him that hath taken any venemous thing.

*Letice.*

This herb is cold and somewhat moist. If it be eaten raw or sodden it ingendred good blood. Also this herb sodden with a little Aysell and Saffron and then drunk, it helpeth the stoppage of the liver and in the milt. Also take the seed of this herb and stamp it to powder and temper it with womans milke, and make a plaster thereof on lint, and lay it to the temples of the head, and it will cause the party that cannot sleep to take good rest; or, if you please, you may drinke the powder thereof with milke. Also take the seed and temper it with oyle of roses and make a plaster and lay it to the stomach and it will destroy the hot imposthume; but they that use it overmuch, it will destroy their sight.

*Lavender.*

It is hot and dry. If it be sodden in water give it to him that is troubled with the Palsie, and it will cure him.

*Cockle.*

This herb is hot and dry. If it be drunk



drunk with Raddish and a little salt, it will help the canker. It is also good to comfort the stomach and the liver. It is good to provoke urine, and cure sore eyes. Also fumigations thereof will cause a woman in travaile to be speedily delivered.

*Red Dock.*

This herb is hot and dry. If a man take the juice thereof and hold it in his mouth it will assuage the Toothache. Also see the this herb in wine, and strain it, and give it the party that hath the Kings Evil to drink often and it will help him. It likewise cureth the Itch.

*Lawrell.*

It is hot and dry. It is good to purge egme and choller.

*Lycorish.*

It is cold and moist. It is good for a cough. If it be sodden in water it is good to quench thirst.

F I N I S.



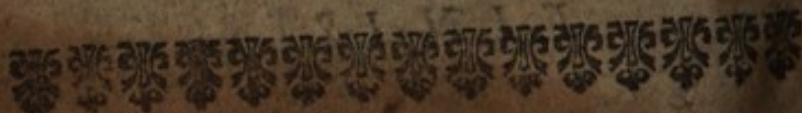


A CATALOGUE  
O F

Books printed for *John Stafford*,  
which are to be sold at his House  
at the sign of the *George* at *Fleet-  
bridge*.

1—*A Divine Message to the Elect Soul*,  
Delivered in eight Sermons upon  
seven severall Texts. By that labori-  
ous & faithfull Messenger of Christ,  
*Mr. William Fennek*, B.D.

2—*Divine Meditations upon severall  
Subjects*. Whereunto is annexed,  
*Gods Love and Mans Unworthiness*,  
with severall *Divine Ejaculations*.  
Written by *John Quarles*.





18

18

afford  
Honle  
Flen

lett Sam  
ons upo  
at labor  
of Chri

in seon  
annex  
worthin  
jaculat  
s.

18



